

Pali Text Society.

THE
MAHĀ-BODHI-VAMSA.

EDITED BY
S. ARTHUR STRONG.

LONDON :
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.
1891.

To

ERNEST RENAN

THESE PAGES ARE DEDICATED

IN TOKEN OF

THE DEEPEST GRATITUDE AND AFFECTION.

PREFACE.

THE MSS. upon which this edition is based are—

S₁, on paper, in the Sinhalese character, in possession of the Pāli Text Society;

S₂, on palm-leaves, in the same character and in the same possession. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

iminā puññakammena yāva buddho bhavām' ahañ
Mahosadho va ñānena Jotisetthiṃ bhoginā
Vessantaro va dānena hotu mayhām bhavābhavē
ekassatidharo nekasahassānam pi ganthato
ganthasatasahassam pi sutamattena dhāraye
atthavyañjanato cāpi sahasanayato pi ca
vasā sihasa pakkhita yathā kañcanapātiyā
silālekhe va me niccam sutam sabbam na nāsaye
sabbe sattā sukhappattā averā ca anāmayā
dighāyukā aññam¹ aññam piyā pappontu nibbutim
siddhim.

and a short note in Sinhalese to the effect that the MS. was completed on the 28th April, 1887.

B, on palm-leaves, in the Burmese character, from the Royal Library at Mandalay, now in the Library of the India Office. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

Mantalācalaṃ nissāya yo māpeti mahāpuram
Indālayam hasantam va Jambūdīpassa sikharam

¹ MS. aññamam.

dhāmmañ carā tato raññā vaṁsānañ vaṁsamuttamañ
 rājarājābhimahitā jinacakkābhijotanā
 sūrinā yena laddhābbañ Dhammakyosū ti lañjanañ
 kavisiṁhena saddoghamahāvīpinacārīnā
 pamutthenānūlekhānañ vilekhādelamissako
 yo Bodhivaṁsābhimāno gandho so tena sādhuuñ
 yassa mūlañ tathā katvā mahussāhena sodhito
 tenānelakāyavaco so 'hañ ~~hami~~ bhavē bhavē ti.

I have also employed, though I have not collated word
 for word, S₃, on palm-leaves, in the Sinhalese cha-
 racter, in the Library of the British Museum (Or.
 4139). This MS. ends with the words—

Mahābodhivaṁse nītthito. Siddhir astu. Sivam astu.
 Subham astu.

It has been impossible to trace a genealogical connection
 between the MSS. The most that can be said is that the
 Sinhalese copies seem to point to the existence of two good
 MSS., while the Burmese copy may represent a third. I
 have followed in the main the tradition of S₁. B and S₂
 are often in agreement when they differ from S₁; but, on
 the other hand, their mutual differences are sufficiently
 numerous and important to exclude the hypothesis of
 their derivation from a common original. S₃ has occa-
 sionally furnished useful corrections, and it is allied to S₂
 more closely than to S₁. This last is the most carelessly
 written, and endlessly confuses *n* and *ṇ*, *n* and *t*, *u* and *ū*,
i and *ī*. Blunders of this sort have not been registered;
 but in all other cases I have been careful not to leave any-
 thing unrecorded that might possibly bear upon the pro-
 blem of the mutual relations of the MSS.; and this must
 be my excuse for having cumbered the pages with what
 may seem to many a needlessly full *apparatus criticus*.
 The general relation of the Burmese to the Sinhalese *type*
 has thus been sufficiently illustrated; but it may here be
 observed that more than half of the differences noted in

the Preface to the Sumaṅgala Vilāsinī (pp. xiii.-xvi.) are constant throughout the MSS. of the Bodhivaṃsa.

When more than two-thirds of the present text were already in the hands of the printer, I received a copy of Mr. Pedinnóruwe Sobhita's edition, printed in the Sinhalese character (at the Lakrivikirāṇa Press, 1890). The editor has accomplished his task with great care and accuracy; but as he appears only to have employed MSS. of the type of S₁, the book must be regarded not as a critical edition so much as a correct representation of one of the three versions, to which, as we have seen, our manuscript material seems to point.

The author has treated his subject with the freedom and the prolixity usual to Buddhist composers; and most of the events in the early history of Buddhism pass before us under the shadow of the Bo-tree. The round of incarnations through which Gotama passed before his final birth; his victorious struggle with Māra; his preaching and its results; the planting of the Bo-tree, and the establishment of the Bodhipūjā; the passing of Gotama into Nibbāna; the rise of heresy; the three great councils; the despatch of Mahinda and the rest on their respective missions; the arrival of Mahinda in Laṅkā, and the first triumphs of the new faith; and, finally, the arrival and establishment in Laṅkā of the Bo-tree itself. The author has borrowed largely from the sources, as well as from the actual text, of the Mahāvaṃsa; but there is abundant evidence that he employed other material as well. For instance, with regard to the attainment of arahat-ship by the beloved disciple, the Mahāvaṃsa says simply that this occurred "by a supreme effort" on his part—*katvāna viriyam samam*; while our text reproduces almost word for word the touching and beautiful story told by Buddhagosa in his Preface to the Samantapāsādikā. On the occasion of the first planting of the Bo-tree and the institution of the Bodhipūjā, Buddha relates the Kālingabodhi-jātaka; but the text of the story is widely different from that published by Fausbøll, and contains, among other peculiarities, a long

description of the miraculous splendour and power of the *dibbacakka* and the seven jewels of the *cakkavatti*. Further, the chapters relating to the three councils, and the rehearsal of the law, are closely parallel, not only to Buddhagosa's account in the Introduction to the *Sumaṅgalavilāsinī*, but also to that in the *Saddhammasaṅgaha*; while the latter text presents yet another point of agreement with the *Bodhivaṃsa* in describing Mahinda's adventures after his arrival in Laṅkā in almost the same words as the *Samantapāsādikā*.

With regard to the authorship of the *Bodhivaṃsa*, the book itself tells us nothing. We learn only that the Pāli text is a translation of a Sinhalese original. The *Gandhavaṃsa* is not more explicit. It mentions the *Bodhivaṃsa*, it is true, but in a group of five works assigned vaguely to unnamed authors, thus:—

Dipavaṃso Bodhivaṃso Cullavaṃso Mahāvaṃso Paṭi-sambhidāmaggaṭṭhakathāya gaṇḍhi ceti ime pañca gaṇḍhā ācariyehi visuṃ visuṃ katā (p. 61).

It is clear, however, from the general arrangement of the *Gandhavaṃsa* that the authors in question must be included among the Sinhalese ācariyas enumerated on pp. 66, 67. Among these we find Upatissa, whose appearance is difficult to account for on the plan of the book, in that no work has previously been assigned to him. However, according to the *Sāsanavaṃsadīpa*, 1262—

Upatissamahāthero Māgadhāya niruttiyā
Bodhivaṃsam akā dhiro dhirehi abhivaṇṇiyam—

Upatissa was the author of the *Bodhivaṃsa*; and that this is the acknowledged tradition is clear from Mr. Sobhita's Preface, which, as it treats the question of authorship and date in some detail, I shall here transcribe, as follows:—

Mahābodhivaṃso nāmāyaṃ pasattha Māgadhi kagantho
abhisambodhi kathā dibārasa kathā saṅkalito — sakalavimāla-

janasikhāmaṇibhūtena Bodhisattacaritena Sugataputtenāyaṃ padānupadikavyākhyāyena Madhurattikappakāsinīṃ nāma vaṇṇanaṃ karontena sakabhnāya parivattito — etehi ganthehi anugantvā katehi bahudhā imassa ganthassa Sihalānaṃ atthāvahatā sanimā viññāyati — ayaṃ hi gantho aññesu Māgadhikaganthesu alabbhānīyehi dighasamāsapadehi sameto hoti — tathā pi aññesaṃ ācariyānaṃ racanāsu viya saralopasandhibāhullaṃ Upatissācariyena agarukataṃ viya dissati.

Ayam atimadhuragambhīraMāgadhikaracanaṃ iti Lāṅka-dīpikēhi ācariyēki garukato tath' eva uddesādisu upayutto vattati pi tesu tesu janapadesu tāsu tāsu ācariyaparamparāsu paṭilikhāntēhi lekhakehi likhitesu potthakesu yattha katthaci visadisapāthavasena c' eva anucitapāthayojanena ca imassa visadisatā pi viruddhapāthatā pi dissanti — tasmā tāni parisodhetvā pāthakānaṃ dātukāmena Gālupuravāsinaṃ Jayatilakagunaratanaḥbhidhānena vinicchayādhi-kārimantīnā ajjhesitena mayā vijjodayaparivenādhīpatissa SiriSumaṅgalābhidhānassa padhāmasaṅghanāyakattheravarassa antevāsikasissabhūtena Sobhitaḥbhidhānena bhikkhunā taṣṣācariyassa c' eva Baṭuvantudāve Devarakkhitaḥbhidhānassa sudhisassa ca upadese thatvā tesāṃ sāhāyena saṃsodhetvā muddāpanatthāya dinno 'yaṃ gantho.

Evam esā suddhi parissamena katā pi yattha katthaci pamāḍabbhamādivasena jātā ye keci byañjanadosā atirittā pi bhāveyyuṃ saṃsodhentu te anukampaṃ upādāya paṇḍitā ti.

ye 'nussaranti Sugataṃ satataṃ visuddhaṃ
te muttim enti bhayato vīdha ca dukkhā,
lābhāya tassa sugaṇassa nisinnakāle
rukkho mahopakarāṇo py abhipūjanīyo.

These details, if true, would enable us to fix approximately the date of the Bodhivaṃsa, for, as we learn from the Gandhavaṃsa, p. 68—

Dighanikāyassa atthakathāgandho Dātthanāmena saṅghattherena āyācītena Buddhaghosācariyena kato—

"it was a certain Dāttha (evidently identical with Dāthānāga), who urged Buddhaghosa to compose the attakathā to the Dighanikāya." If, then, Buddhaghosa and Upatissa were both stimulated to literary effort by the same person, we may assume them to have been contemporaries, or nearly so; and shall therefore, in any case, not be far wrong if, bearing in mind that Upatissa is reported to have followed Buddhaghosa, we place the composition of the Bōdhivaṃsa towards the end of the period traditionally assigned to the latter—that is, within the last quarter of the fourth century A.D.

My thanks for various help received during the progress of the work are due to Dr. Rost, of the India Office; to Dr. Rieu, of the British Museum; to Dr. Richard Morris; to Professor Cowell; and, last, but not least, to Professor Rhys Davids, at whose suggestion the work was originally undertaken, and whose interest and sympathy have ever been ready to further its progress.

S. ARTHUR STRONG.

LONDON,

February, 1891.

CORRIGENDA.

- P. 65, l. 7 for -pūritām read -pūritam
P. 65, l. 25 for niṭṭhapetvā read niṭṭhāpetvā
P. 66, l. 5 for viya read viya
P. 67, ll. 15 and 23 for arāṇam, arāṇam read arānam, aranam
P. 67, l. 26 read vaggu ca rajaniyo
P. 68, note 9 for phandā° etc. read B phandā° ; ? read odhāpayā°
P. 69, l. 10 read na hi
P. 69, l. 26 for -keneva read ken' ova
P. 70, l. 23 for -paṭimaṇḍitena read -paṭimaṇḍitena
P. 125, l. 10 for mahāmucalinda° read mahāmucala°
P. 125, note 9 for S._{1,2} etc. read B mahāmucalinda°
P. 125, note 10 dele read mahamba°

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Mahābodhivaṃsa.

Yassa mūle nisinno va sabbārivijayam akā
Patto sabbaññutaṃ Satthā vande taṃ bodhipādapaṃ,
Janitaṃ yam paṇāmena iti bodhimahīruhe
Puññaṃ tassānubhāvena bhettvā¹ sabbe upaddave,
Dassayissam Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ bhāsāya Satthuno
Pubbe Sihalabhāsāya tthitaṃ vuddhajanānugo² ti.

Tam pana jinasāsanābharaṇabhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi
Laṅkāvāsīnam atthāya Sihalabhāsāya tthapitam Mahābo-
dhivaṃsam aham idāni avasesa³ desavāsīnaṃ subodhaṃ +
karonto, sabbajantūnam mūlabhāsāya Māgadhā⁵ bhiddhānāya
Dasabalassa deśanāvacaṇamālānukūlāya vācāya racayanto
api nāma sādhujaṇaṃ paritoseyyam, evaṃ ca satī,

Ken' atthena mahābodhi, kassa sambandhinī ca sā?

Kiṃ sādhiṇī abhiṭṭhuta, kena kattha ppatitthitā ti?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā vissajjeyyā bhavanti hi. Tattha "ken'
atthena mahābodhīti?" Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu
ñāpaṃ, taṃ bodhiṃ Bhagavā ettha patto ti rukkho pi bodhi
tveva nāmaṃ labhīti⁶, tasmā mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato
bodhīti vā mahatī ca sā bodhi ceti vā mahitā Brahmā-
marāsuranarindaṇāgindehīti vā mahābodhīti evaṃ vacan-
attho datthabbo.⁷

¹ S₂ hetvā

⁴ B subodhiṃ

⁶ B labhati

² B buddha-

⁵ S₁ B Magadhā-

⁷ B veditabbo

³ S_{1,2} asesā-

“Kāssa sambandhīnīti?” Yo dayāsīta lamānaso paññavā
 so eko mahāpuriso, ito ‘titānaṃ kappasatasahassādhikā-
 naṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthakē lokiyalokuttara-
 sampadākara’¹ buddhapacceka buddhaaggasāvaka² mahāsāva-
 kacakkavattinarāsabhādhāravarajāmbudīpe amaragaṇasa-
 disajanākiṇṇatāya Amaravatīti laddhābhiddhānāya amara-
 vatīyā rājadhānīyā³ sakalaloka pūjite Kamalāsana sūnukule
 paramasukhumamedho Sumedho nāma⁴ sukumāro kumāro⁵
 hutvā, vasantakantimadditavilāso vedasāgarapārāgo saka-
 lalakāriyābhāvaṃ upagato garucarapaṇīcarīyāvasāne
 vivatādvārāni fatanakosasaṃhassāni disvā, “Aho mama
 pitupitāmahādayo mahantaṃ dhananicayaṃ⁶ katvā para-
 lokaṃ gācchantā etesaṃ māsaṃ pi n’evādāya gaminīsūti,”
 saṃvegāṃ upayāto, “Mayā paṇ’ imaṃ dhanasāraṃ ga-
 hetvā gantuṃ yuttāṃ ti,” nagare bherīṃ carāpetvā, turi-
 yaṇādagandhena upagataṃ narabhamaragaṇaṃ ratanama-
 karandappavāhena sattāhaṃ santappetvā, dānatulīnani-
 pātēnāpi akataparikkhayaṃ ratanakamalasaṇḍaṃ disvā,
 sabbassa sajanaparijanassa rudato⁷ dāhanapurigatā viya
 kuñjaro vanagahanā gehā nikkhamitvā, ketakāsoka tilaka-
 campakāḍīnekavikakakusumanikaraparimalatarasaṇḍama-
 ṇḍitam migaturāṅga⁸ nāgavyagghādi aparīṇitacatuppada ka-
 dambakānucaritaṃ kuraracakora⁹ mayūra bhīṃkāraḍisakuṇ-
 tānantakūjitaṃ devadānavasiddhavijjā dharādīnānubhūta sa-
 tatanisevitaṃ¹⁰ marakatarajatakanakaphalīkādivividhasi-
khari¹¹ sata samujjālaṃ neka nākaṇḍiyakāṇikāyakaṃ mīṇika-
 kalasaluḷitavanasarasahassūpasobhitaṃ himadharapūḍha-
 rābharanābhūtaṃ sisirasīkarāsāraṇijjharasatasahassara-
 maṇīyaṃ anekavidharatanākaraṃ surakimmaranāgarāṅga-
 maṇḍalaṃ Himavantam ajjhogahetvā, kappapādapapallava-
 pātālapādātalo¹² kamalakomalakaro manosiḷāpaṇīkapiṇ-

¹ B - sampadādhāra- ² B omits buddhasāvaka mahāsāvaka-

³ B rājadhānīyā

⁴ B Sumedho nāma nāmena

⁵ B omits kumāro

⁶ B - sanniccayaṃ

⁷ B durato

⁸ S₁ - turaga-

⁹ B - caṅkura-

¹⁰ S₁ - satanisevitaṃ; S₂ - sannisevitaṃ

¹¹ S₂ - sikhara-

¹² B - pallavapādātala kamala-

galena sariralāvāṇṇena limpento¹ viya, vanagāhanam
 vikacanayanam² sujālena kumudakuvalayakamalasarasa-
 hassasañchāditam saradasamayāsobham dassetto viya,
 vanabhūmiṃ nivāsabhūmiṃ olokeno vanagajamada-
 jalasekasamvaddhitavikasitapupphasurabhipādapam assa-
 mapadam³ disvā, pavālavāṇṇacchadanam rajatajjuti-
 setabhittim indanīlamanīkiranaviracitam⁴ iva rammabhū-
 miṃ suphassitavātapāṇadvāram⁵ kosiya⁶ dattiyam⁷ vaṇṇa-
 sālinim⁸ paṇṇasālam⁹ pavisitvā, sātakayugam omuñcitvā,
 bandhujīvakakusumadaladāmasannibham¹⁰ rattavākacīram¹¹
 nivāsetvā, anojapupphadāmanibbisesam¹² suvaṇṇavaṇṇam
 vākacīram¹³ paridahitvā, punnāgapupphasantharasadisam¹⁴
 ajinadīpicammam¹⁵ ekam¹⁶ sam¹⁷ katvā, jaṭāmaṇḍalam¹⁸ ban-
 dhitvā, tivaṅkam¹⁹ khārikājam²⁰ amse²¹ katvā, komalaṅguli-
 dalanīkarena²² rattuppaleneva²³ karatalena²⁴ kattaradaṇḍam²⁵
 gaḥetvā, nalinayonivimānaramanīyāya²⁶ paṇṇasālāya²⁷ Brah-
 malīlāya²⁸ nikkhamitvā, mudusiniddhamatṭa²⁹ samatalaseta-
 vippakiṇṇapulinam³⁰ mahācaṅkamam³¹ abhiruyha,³² caraṇaka-
 malamālāya³³ pulinajalatalam³⁴ alaṅkaronto³⁵ katipayavāre caṇ-
 kamitvā, attano vilāsam³⁶ oloketvā, amatarasadhārāparampara-
 bhisittagatto viya³⁷ sañjātapiṭipāmojjo³⁸ tam³⁹ vikkhambhetvā:
 “Manoratho me matthakam⁴⁰ patto, sobhati vata me pab-
 bajjā, chinnam me ghibbandhanam⁴¹, sosāpito⁴² kāmapaṅko,
 saṅkhipitam⁴³ saṁsāravattam⁴⁴, nipphāditam⁴⁵ nekkhammam⁴⁶,
 karissāmi⁴⁷ samāṇadhammam⁴⁸, labhissāmi⁴⁹ samāṇaphalam⁵⁰ ti.”
 Jātussāho⁵¹ khārikājam⁵² otāretvā, caṅkamanakotiyam⁵³ mugga-
 vaṇṇasilāpatte⁵⁴ nisīditvā, vanadevatānam⁵⁵ mananayanāni
 vilumpanto⁵⁶ divasabhāgam⁵⁷ vītināmetvā, aruṇataradhāma-
 dhāriṇi⁵⁸ raṁsimālīni⁵⁹ kamalinīkāmukey⁶⁰ attham⁶¹ upayāte
 caramānasiddhavanitānūpuraravānusārīni⁶² mandamandam
 Mandākinīhamse⁶³ va⁶⁴ samupagacchati⁶⁵ sasini⁶⁶ gaganatalam⁶⁷
 paṇṇasālam⁶⁸ pavisitvā, niddārajanīkarakīraṇena⁶⁹ mukulita⁷⁰

¹ B limpanto² B suphusita-³ B -pālīniṃ⁴ S₂ -civaram ; B rattavaravāka-⁵ S₂ -civaram⁶ B -santhāra-⁷ B -mattha-⁸ B -aruyha⁹ B aruṇataratapadhārini¹⁰ B kamalinisāmike¹¹ B paṇṇasālāyam¹² B makulita-

4. Preparation
of the 2nd
tree.

5. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.

nettapaṇkajo sarīradaratham vinodetvā, paccēse niddapaga-
masahassaraṇisina¹ vikasitanayanambuho sakavanāgalama-
gamanam paccavekkhamāno: "Aham paṇā suvaṇṇavalaya-
nūpurādisaṅghattānaddhanisahitamadhurahasitakathita-
gehajanaramaṇiyam ulāravibhavabhāsuraṇi² suravarabha-
vanākāramahāgāraṇi³ tiṇalavam⁴ iva paricecchitvā tapova-
nam pavitṭho⁵ smi, idha paṇa me paṇṇasālāya⁶ vāso dutiyo
gharāvāso viya hoti handāhaṇi⁷ dumamūle yeva vaseyyaṇ-
ti." Paṇṇasālam pajahitvā, rukkhamaṇi⁸ upagantvā
dhañṇavikatiṃ paḥāya, pavattaphalabhojano sayanam
paḥāya, thānagāmaṇāsane⁹ h'eva rattindiraṇi¹⁰ saṇharanto
kaṣiṇaparikammaṇi¹¹ katvā, atṭhasamāpatti-phalasukhena
abhiññāyo¹² sattāhabbhantare yeva nibbattētvā, madhupa-
ṭalam pavitṭhabbhamaro viya madhurarasena¹³ samāpatti-
sukheneva yāpento vitināmeti.

Tadā mohandhakārābhidūro¹⁴ Dhammadipaṇkaro Di-
paṇkaro nāma sakalalokasaṇkaro¹⁵ anuttaro sammāsa-
buddho pubbhāge yeva anappakappakoṭisatasahassesu¹⁶
pāramiyo pūretvā, Rammavatīnagare Sudevarājakule¹⁷ Sum-
edhadeviyā¹⁸ kucchiyam paṭisandhiṃ¹⁹ gaheṭvā, ghanarājito-
punnacāṇḍo viya mātukucchito nikkhamitvā, sīhanādaṇi²⁰
naditvā, haṇisakoṇcamayūrābhidhānesu²¹ tisu pāsādesu²² natuk-
itthisatasahassena²³ paricariyamāno dasavassasahassāni
agāramajjhe vasitvā, Padumābhidhānāya²⁴ aggamahesiyā²⁵ kuc-
chito Usabhakkhandhābhidhāne²⁶ putte jāte jarājinnavyādhi-
matapabbajite²⁷ disvā, alaṇkatahatthikkhandhavaragato
caturāsītisahasakariyarārohakena²⁸ rājālokena²⁹ mahatā ca
balakāyena parivuto mahābhinnikkhamanaṇi³⁰ nikkhamun-
pabbajitvā, anupabbajitāya purisakoṭiyā³¹ parivuto dasamāse
mahā³² padhānacariyaṇi³³ caritvā, aṇṇatarapuravāsihi³⁴ di-

¹ B -bhavanākāraṇi mamāgāraṇi ² B paṇṇasālāyaṇi

³ S₂ dunnamūlam eva; B rukkhamaṇi

⁴ S¹ S² samāpatti abhiññāyo ⁵ S¹ S² madhurasena

⁶ B mohandhakāravinūdo

⁷ B sakalalokapamukhaṇkaro ⁸ B Sumedhānāma

⁹ S₂ paṭisandhiyaṇi ¹⁰ B -sahassēhi ¹¹ B -pabbajitaṇi

¹² S₂ rājālohakena; B rājākulena ¹³ S¹ S² omīti mahā-

¹⁴ S¹ -puravāsiyābhi; S² -puravasiyā

nañ dibbojakapakkhittam pāyāsam paribhuñjitvā, sālayane divāvāhārañ katvā, Sunandājīvakopanītakusamuṭṭhiyo ga-
hetvā, pippalī¹rukḥhamūle abhisambujjhivā, Sunandārāme
Dhammacakkam pavattetvā : Sumaṅgalo Tisso ti dvīhi
aggasāvakehi saddhiñ niccakālañ catuhi khīṇāsavasata-
sahasseehi parivuto Sāgatenā yatinā upatṭhiyamāno Nan-
dāya² Sunandāyāti dvīhi aggasāvikāhi adhigatasāsano³
anupubbena cārikañ caramāno Rammanagaram patvā, kile-
saggisantattañ sabbajanamānañ Dhammakathāmatara-
sadhārāya sītibhāvañ⁴ janento Sudassanamahāvihāre
viharati.

Tasmiñ kāle tapodhano Sumedhatāpaso⁵ udite bhuvana-
sekhare udayācalacūlāmañibhūte aruṇataruṇarāmsipuras-
sare virocane uttara⁶Himavantāñ gantukāmo abhiññā-
pādaḥ⁷ catutthajjhānañ samāpajjitvā, dissamānena kā-
yena suvaṇṇahañso viya anilapatham ullaṅghitvā, nīla-
bare thirataravijjullāya gacchanto Rammavatinagara-
vāsino⁸ mahādānañ sajjetvā, Tusitapurāñ⁹ viya nagaram
alañkaritvā Dīpañkaradasabalassa āgamanamaggāñ devin-
dassa Sudassanamahāvīthim avahasantañ¹⁰ iva alaṅka-
rantañ disvā : “ Kin nu kho kāraṇaṇ ti ? ” cinto, cak-
kavattinarapatisavanapāsapaṇḍitaratanakuṇḍālam iva ga-
ganatalato otarivā, Bhagavato gamanamaggam¹¹ maṅga-
lapataheneva pūrayantā¹² dasadisāñ sareṇa bhadantā¹³
haṭṭhatutṭhā¹⁴ : “ Kass’ imam paramaruciradassanīyam¹⁵
maggam alaṅkarothāti ? ” pucchitvā : “ Dīpañkaramuni-
varassāti, ” sutvā, pitiparipunnakāyo : “ Aho me¹⁶ idhāga-
manañ svāgamanam, aparimitakappakotīsatasaḥ¹⁷ pi

¹ B pippali-² S₂ Nandā Sunandā³ B samadhigata^o⁴ B sītabhāvañ⁵ Sⁱ Sumedho⁶ B uttaratāpapañthāñ⁷ S₂ abhiññāpādaḥ jhānañ B abhiññāpādaḥ jjhānañ⁸ S_{1,2} Rammanagaravāsīhi⁹ B devapuram iva¹⁰ Sⁱ vahantañ ; S² apahasantañ iva¹¹ S² omits maggañ ¹² MSS. pūrayanto ¹³ B pharanto¹⁴ B haṭṭhatutṭho¹⁵ S₂ paramaruciradassanañ¹⁶ B S₁ mama¹⁷ Sⁱ -sahasseehi

dullabhuppattisattuttamassa dassanañ vacanasavanañ ca
 lacchāmīti," cintetvā, "imehi asadisayasalābhehi sādḍhim
 maggāni sodhetvā, mayhañ saggāpavaggamaggañ sōdhessā-
 mīti."² Ekam okāsañ yācitvā, nikuñjagambhirañ sisira-
 nirapūritāñ kandaṇṭarantañ labhivā: "Sace' haṃ iddhiyā 3
 suranandanānandane 4 vikasitapārijāta⁵ kakusumāni vā
 uragapure vividharāgaratanāni vā āharitvā, kandaṇṭaṇṭaram
 alaṅkareyyaṃ so hi me kāyapāricariyā viya na paritoṇṇasañ
 karissatīti." Navanalinadalakomalena karatalayugaleṇa
 paṇṇaṇṇa āharitvāna,⁸ tasmim pakkhipanto 9 Dīpaṅkaralo-
 kanāthañ sunivaṭṭhañ supārutāñ santindriyāñ santama-
 nasañ lakkhaṇānuyyañjanappabhāsampannañ chabbapṇa-
 buddharaṇsiyo vissajjentaṃ ariyagaṇaparivutaṃ alaṅkata-
 maggapaṭipannañ devamanussehi¹⁰ pūjyamānañ disvā,
 paramapītipasāda¹¹ puṇṇabhadayo: "Vatume me¹² anīṭṭhite
 yeva sugato anuppatto; ajja¹³ mayā imassa suphullakama-
 lalocanassa jīvitaparicecāgañ kātuñ vattati; ayaṃ pakati-
 nimmallo kalale anakkamitvā saha sāvakehi kaṇakaphala-
 kasetuñ viya mama pīṭṭhim maddamāno gacchatu: tuñ
 tassa me bhavissati dīgharattañ hitāya sukhāyāti." Vika-
 canayanakuvalayavanakutūhalakulālikulanibbiseso nīla-
 kuṭīlakese mocetvā, jaṭṭajīnāvākaeivarāṇi¹⁴ kaṇhakaddame
 pattharitvā, bahuvidhasarāgasāṅkilesa¹⁵ makaragaṇālayassa
 anekamukhopagatasakalavipuladukkhasaṅkiloghappuṇṇassa
 anantapārassa saṃsārasāgarassa samuttaraṇāya sakalabhu-
 vanamaṇḍalassa setubhūto¹⁶ setubhūtassa Dīpaṅkaradasa-
 balassāpi avakujjo hutvā, sampannābhinihāro kalalapīṭṭhe
 nipaṇṇi.

Nipanno pana so mahāpuriso vibuddhapuṇḍarikalocanāni

¹ S₁ sādḍhessāmīti

² B inserts ca

³ S² mahiddhiyā

⁴ B -nandanandane

⁵ S¹ pārijāta-; S² pariṇāta-; B pārichattakaku^o

⁶ S₁ kandaṇṭaṇṭaram ⁷ S_{1,2} paritoṇṇasañ ⁸ B āharitvā

⁹ B pakkhipanto ¹⁰ B devagaṇa^o

¹¹ S₁ -āpuṇṇa-; B -paripuṇṇa- ¹² S_{1,2} omīti me

¹³ S₂ atasvājja ¹⁴ B cīrāṇi ¹⁵ S_{1,2} -sarabhasakilesa-

¹⁶ S₁ omīti setubhūto; S₂ omīti setubhūtassa

ummiletvā, olokeno tassa vijitakusumāyudhasaṅgāmassa buddhasiṃ disvā, paññakāñña codito : “Yan nūnāhaṃ anekādīnaṃ saṃsāraṃ pahāya, paramasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ gaṇheyyan ti?” cintetvā, tato karuṇātaruṇiṇi āyācitahadayo evaṃ paṇitāmatapaṭivello atinadhuravarabhojanaṃ labhivā, ghanataratimiragabbhaṃ pavisitvā, paribhuñjanasadiṣo, “Mādisse sati mati¹sutidhitisamādhisampanne viraपुरise ekākini saṃsārajalaniḍhinimuggasattakāyaṃ pahāya nibbānathalam² abhirūḷhe ko hi nāma añño bhavābhavesu viparivattamānassa asāraṇibhūtaṃsa lokassa³ patitṭhaṃ kātuṃ samattho bhavissati; sabbaññutaṃ pana patvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsārakantārā tāretvā⁴ nibbānanagaram pavesissāmīti,” sāvakaññābhīmukhamānasaṃ sabbaññutaññābhīmukhaṃ akāsi.

Dipaṅkaranarāsabho pi āgantvā tassa karuṇāssāgarassa ussisake thatvā, kanakapāsāde maṇisihapaṇjaram ugghātento viya pañcavaṇṇapasādasampannāni locanāni ummiletvā olokeno taṃ tattha tathā nipannaṃ disvā, viditādhippāyo tassa anāgataṃ jātipariyantam anāgatasaññāpēna oloketvā, tṭhako⁵ va parisamajjhe mattakaravikarudamañjughosam nicchāretvā : “Passatha bho⁶ tumhe bhikkhave, imam mahānubhāvaṃ uggatapaṃ tāpasam kalalapiṭṭhe nipannaṃ ti?” vatvā. “Evam bhante ti,” vutte : “Ayaṃ hi⁷ buddhabhāvābhinihāraṃ⁸ katvā nipanno, samijjhisati imassa patthanā, anāgate kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake sakalalokadhātusu viddhaṃsitatamo Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissati. Tas-mim pan’ assa attabhāve Kapilapuraṃ nāma nagaraṃ nivāso⁹ bhavissati, Mahāmāyā nāma devī mātā, Suddhodano nāma rājā pitā, Upatisso ca Kolito ca nāma dve aggasāvikā, Ānando nām’ upatṭhako, Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā nāma dve aggasāvikā bhavissanti. Ayam pana paripakke¹⁰

¹ B₂ - matinuti-

³ B assa lokassa

⁵ B karuṇāsahagatassa

⁷ S₂ omits hi

⁹ S₂ nivāso nāma; B nivāsaṃ

² S nibbānaphalam

⁴ B santāretvā

⁶ B no tumhe

⁸ S₂ -bhāvābhini^o

¹⁰ S₁ parikkhe

ñāṇe¹ mahābhiniikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle pāyasam paṭiggahetvā Neraṭṭarāya tīre paribhūñjitvā assatthassa mūle abhisambujjhissatīti² vyākariṭvā, atthahi³ kusumamuṭṭhihi tam karuṇamayam pūjetvā,⁴ catuhi khīṇāsavasatasahasseehi saddhim padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Brahmāmarāsurasanaragādayo⁵ mahāpurisaṃ kusumambarābharāṇasekharādīhi pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, Dīpaṅkarajīnavareṇa saddhim surammaṃ⁶ Rammapuram pavisiṃsu.⁶

Tadā samadhigatābhinihāro Buddhānkuro nipamattāhānato vutthāya, puppharāsīmatthake⁷ pāṇalekadhātum oloken⁸ pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, nisīno sakaladasasahasasakkavāḷadevatāhi pubbanimittaṃ disvā, sādhuṅgaṃ dadantihi ussāhaṃ janayantihi samāgantvā abhiṭṭhaviyamāno Dasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā atirekatarāṃ sañjātussāho Buddhakārakadhamme vicinanto dasasu disasu adisvā attasāntānaṃ oloken⁹ sabbabodhisatthehi āsevitaniisevitam¹⁰ paṭhamāṃ dānapāramiṃ disvā attānaṃ oyadanto: "Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya nikkujjitasalīlakumbhaṃ viya niravasesaṃ katvā pīṭhikasitamukho karuṇāpurasaraṃ dānaṃ dadanto dānapāramiṃ pūreyyasīti." Daḥhamanasi patitthāpetvā vajiragiriṃ iva mārutena Mārasatenāpi¹¹ avikampanīyaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya: "Na ettaken'eva sakkā sammāsambodhim¹² pāpuṇitum ti," āvajjanto¹³ dutiyaṃ silapāramiṃ disvā: "Tam pi cāmaṇi viya vāḷapālikā silapāramiṃ supūreyyasīti,"¹⁴ adhiṭṭhāya. Tato tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ¹⁵ disvā: "Anavaraṇaratibahula¹⁶ bandhaṇāgāre viya sabbabhava anabhiramitvā nekkhammābhīmukho¹⁷ hohīti," adhiṭṭhāya. Tato catuttham pañ-

¹ S₂ ñāṇo.

² B attha-

³ B pūjitvā

⁴ B Brahmaśūranāgādayo pi

⁵ B suramma Rammanagaraṃ

⁶ B pavisiṃsu

⁷ B -rāsīmattake

⁸ B arisattenāpi

⁹ B S₂ omīti sammā-

¹⁰ S₁ S₂ āvajjanto

¹¹ B omīti su-

¹² B nikkhamapā-

¹³ B -hahala-

¹⁴ B nikkhamā-

ñāpāramiṃ disvā: "Piṇḍagavesako viya sapadānacāriko
bhikkhū uttamamajjhimādhame medhāvino upasāṅkamitvā
kusalākusalādipatipadam pucchanto paññāpāramiṃ pūrey-
yāsīti," adhiṭṭhāya. Tato pañcamam viriyapāramiṃ disvā:
"Thānagamanāsanasayanesu¹ samānadaḥhaviriyo viya
siho migarājā sadā sammappavattasammappadhāno vi-
riyo² hutvā viriyapāramiṃ pūreyyāsīti," adhiṭṭhāya.
Tato chaṭṭham khantipāramiṃ disvā: "Sūciasucinik-
khepakkaṃ medinī viya hitāhitasattadassitasammā-
nāvamānakkhamo³ hutvā khantipāramiṃ pūreyyāsīti,"
adhiṭṭhāya. Tato sattamam saccapāramiṃ disvā: "Hi-
magimhādisabbasamāyesu osadhi viya vithim anatik-
kamanti⁴ matthake asanisatanipāte pi⁵ muṣāvadam
akaronto saccapāramiṃ pūreyyāsīti," adhiṭṭhāya. Tato
atṭhamam adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ disvā: "Sabbadisābhāgo-
pagatehi⁶ pi vātehi acalasuppatitṭhitapabbato viya attā-
dhiṭṭhānehi niccalo hutvā adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ pūreyyāsīti,"
adhiṭṭhāya. Tato navamam mettāpāramiṃ disvā: "Kal-
yāṇapāpajanassa samantusampadāyakam udakam viya
sakalahitāhitasattānam samam mettāpavattako hutvā
mettāpāramiṃ pūreyyāsīti," adhiṭṭhāya. Uttarim pi upa-
dhārento dasamam upekkhāpāramiṃ disvā: "Yāthā tav'
ekam aṅgam gandhena koci ālimpeyya ekam aṅgam
vāsiyā koci taccheyya tesu vippahīnānūnāyapaṭigho sukhe
dukkhe majjhatto hutvā upekkhāpāramiṃ pūreyyāsīti."⁷
Pūretvā ca⁸ bodhitale nisiditvā dasasahassilokadhātum⁹
unnādetvā: "Buddho bhavissāmīti."¹⁰ Daḥham¹¹ hadaye
nidhāya evam anekopamopetam¹² katvā dasapāramiyo
sabbhāvasarasato¹³ vicinitvā¹⁴: "Ito uddham tiyaddhagato:
añño Buddhakārakadhammo nāma 'n'atthīti," sannitṭhā-

¹ B samāyesu ² B omits viriyo ³ B -sandassita-

⁴ B vithim anokkamanti osadhī viya mattake

⁵ S₁ -pātenāpi ⁶ B -bhāge pahatehi pi

⁷ S₁ S₂ pūreyyāsi ⁸ B va ⁹ B dasasata-

¹⁰ B S₂ bhavissatīti ¹¹ B hadayena daḥham

¹² B anekopamopamitam ¹³ B sabbhāvarasato

¹⁴ S₂ cinitvā ito ; B vicinitvā ito

nañ katvā: ¹ “Aṅgapariccāgo pāramī bāhiravatthupariccāgo upapāramī jivitapariccāgo paramatthapāramitī,” sallakkhetvā Sinerumatthakañ gahetvā, mallāsāgaram alo-lento viya anulomapatilomādinayavasena pāramiyo sammāsītva, mattadantiakkantatalakapāṇi ² viya udakāvaṇi-pariyantam paṭhaviñ kampetvā, kulālacakkañ viya dasa-sahassim³ paribbhamāpetvā, utthāy’ āsanā surāsuraṇa-kutaṁaṇi silās⁴ anadalalalitatanajotakam ⁵ assamapadam agamāsi.

Tato so mahāpuriso sakalalokālokekaḍḍipāyamaṇassa Dipaṅkarassa bhaḍḍavato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiñ kappe uppannassa Koṇḍañṇassa sammāsambuddhassa santike Vijitāvī nāma cakkavatti hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiñ ⁶ yeva kappe uppannānam Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti laddhanāmaṇaṇi catunnaṇi sammāsambuddhaṇaṇi santike Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo Atulo nāma Nāgarājā Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiñ ⁷ yeva kappe uppannānam Anomadassī Padumo Nārado ti laddhanāmaṇaṇi tinnāni sammāsambuddhaṇaṇi santiko Mahesakkho yakkhasenāpati Sīho migarājā Ciṇṇavasi tūpaso hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ito kappasatasahassānam matthake ekasmiñ ⁸ kappe uppannassa Padumuttarasammāsambuddhassa santike ⁹ Jātiko nāma ratthiko hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito tiṇṇasakappasata¹⁰sahassānam matthake ekasmiñ yeva kappe uppannānaṇi Sumedho Sujāto ti laddhanāmaṇaṇi dvinnāni sammāsambuddhaṇaṇi santike Uttaro nāma māṇavo cakkavattirājā hutvā laddhavyāka-

¹ B katvā bāhiravatthupariccāgo pāramī nāma aṅgapariccāgo upapāramī jivita^o ² B S₁ akkantanala-

³ B dasasahassilokadhātun

⁴ B -silāpaṭṭa-

⁵ S_{1,2} -dullalitapādapaṅkajo sakam

⁶ B ekamhi

⁷ B ekamhi

⁸ B ekamhi

⁹ B Jātiko nāma dattiko hutvā

¹⁰ S₂ B omit -sata-

raṇo—tato aparabhāge ito atthakappasatādhikassa kappasahassassa matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānaṃ Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti laddhanāmānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Kassapo nāma māṇavo Susīmo nāma tāpaso Sakko devarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Siddhatthasammāsambuddhassa santike Sumaṅgalo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito dvānavutikappamatthake uppannānaṃ Tisso Phusso ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Sujāto nāma mahiddhiko khattiyatāpaso Vijitāvi nāma khattiyo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekanavutikappe uppannassa Vipassissa ¹ sammāsambuddhassa santike Atulo nāma Nāgarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekatimsakappe uppannānaṃ Sikhī Vessabhū ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Arindamo nāma rājā Sudassano nāma rājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—imasmiṃ pana bhaddakappe uppannānaṃ Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo ti laddhanāmānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Khemo nāma rājā Pabbato nāma rājā ti Jotipālo ² nāma māṇavo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo, atthādasā abhabbatthānāni apāpunītvā, Sasajātakaṃ Saṅkhapārajātakaṃ Cūlasutasomajātakaṃ ³ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Sattubhattajātakaṃ Mahāsuta+somajātakaṃ Māhāsaṅkhapārajātakaṃ Khantivādasjātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Ekarājjajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakaṃ ti, evamādisu jātikotīsatasaḥsasesu aṅgaṃ dhaṇaṃ jīvitam pariccajanto dānapārami dānaupapārami dānaparamatthapārami, silapārami silaupapārami silaparamatthapārami, nekkhammapārami ⁶ nekkhammaupapārami nek-

¹ B Vipassī samā^o

² S₁ Pālo nāma

³ B Sattubhastajātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Khantivādasjātakaṃ Mahāsutasomajātakaṃ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Ekarājjajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakaṃ ti

⁴ S₂ omits Mahāsuta^o

⁵ S₂ Khantivādi^o

⁶ B nikkhama^o in 3 places

khammaparamatthapāramī, paññāpāramī paññāupapāramī
 paññāpāramatthapāramī, viriyapāramī viriyāupapāramī
 viriyaparamatthapāramī, khantipāramī khantiupapāramī
 khantiparamatthapāramī, saccapāramī saccāupapāramī
 saccaparamatthapāramī, adhiṭṭhāpāramī adhiṭṭhāupa-
 pāramī adhiṭṭhānaparamatthapāramī, mettāpāramī mettā-
 upapāramī mettāparamatthapāramī, upekkhāpāramī upek-
 khāupapāramī upekkhāparamatthapāramīti, imā sama-
 tiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā; lokatthacariyā, nāpatthacariyā,
 buddhicariyā ti, imā tisso cariyāyo pūretvā; aṅgapariccāgo
 jīvitapariccāgo¹ varadhanapariccāgo sutabharīyāpariccāgo² ti
 ime pi³ pañcamahāpariccāge paricejjitvā, Vessantarattabhāve
 yeva tthātvā sattakkhattuṃ vasudhātālacalanapurassaram⁴
 mahādānaṃ datvā saddhācalāyam patitṭhite⁵ + paññābije
 paññālavālake⁶ karuṇājalasekasamvaddhite mettākkhan-
 dhasamrūḷhe cariyāsākhāvisāle mahāpariccāgapallāve pā-
 ramīkusumasamphulle bodhisambhārakappataruvare sab-
 baññūtaññāmataphalaṃ gaṇhāpetukāmo tato cavitvā
 Tusitapure nibbatti.

Tatthāmitāmaravara⁷ vadhūvidhūyamānacāruzeññāma-
 ricisañcayadha valikatatusitabhavāno so mahāpuriso yā-
 vatāyukāṃ tthātvā dasasahassilokadhātuvāsīhi Brah-
 maranikarehi ekato⁸ sammipatitvā Tusitabhavanam upa-
 gantvā, “Samayo, mahāpurisa,⁹ buddhattāyāti?” namassa-
 mānehi yācito kālādīpadesakulajanāññāyūni¹⁰ oloken-
 to, “Kālo Buddhābhāvāyāti,” ñātvā sabbaBuddhuppādadhāra-
 varaJambudīpe KajaṅgalaSālilavatiSetakāṇṇikaThūnU-
 raddhajābhīdhānānaṃ nigamanadīgāma¹¹ pabbatānam maj-
 jhe Majjhadesa¹² majjhadesālaṅkārahūto atimahatā

¹ B puttapariccāgo bhariyāpariccāgo ti

² B omits pi ³ B -purataraṃ ⁴ B sampatitṭhite

⁵ S₁ paññālavālaye; S₂ paññānavālavālaye; B paññā-
 bāladalavālaye

⁶ B omits -vara-

⁷ S₂ omits -cāru-

⁸ B ekato' va

⁹ B mārisa buddhattāyāti

¹⁰ B -desakulajanettiāyūni pi

¹¹ S_{1,2} -nigamagāma-

¹² B omits majjhadesa

tuhinagirisikharamālānukārīṇā sudhādhavalena¹ pākāra-
maṇḍalena² parivute vikasitakusumaphalapallavālaṅkatāya
bahuvidhataruganāmicitāya uyyānaparamparāya vibhūsite
Kelāsasikharisikharānukārīṇā pāsādasatena atimanohare
madamuditahaṁsasārasamekhalākālāpāya³ nīlavanarājivi-
rājītāya⁴ tātaruhataruvigalitakusumābharaṇasamalaṅka-
tasucivimalasalilavāhīṇiyā Rohiṇiyā gaṅgāya sinātīvica-
ritabahuvidhanarapārigajaturaṅga⁵ rathasambādhe⁶ asam-
bādhe rājamagge murajaravagambhīragajitasalilasikarā-
sārādhārāghāresu⁷ ābaddhasikhaṇḍamālānam⁸ mattamo-
ramaṇḍalānaṁ tāṇḍavena indacāpakalāpāvipphuritajala-
dharādivasāyamāne bhavanakālahaṁsakulakolāhale matta-
kantāmaṇiṇīlayakalaravaramaṇiye pabuddhasabbaloke vi-
pularatthuKapilavatthunagare divasakarasūnuManuvamse
Mahāsammatabhisammate RojaVararojaKalyāṇaVaraka-
lyāṇaUposathaMahāuposatha⁹ Mandhātu¹⁰ Mahāmandhātu-
Cara¹¹ Upacaraparamparāgate SagarasāgaraBharathaBhagī-
fathapathe¹² Mahāsudassananidassane Makha¹³ devaputta
nattusantāne NimiKusaparipālite RaghuAja¹⁴ Dasaratha-
Rāmābhirāme¹⁵ Okkākappabhāve sakalakulatārakānaṁ
tārāpatibhūte dhotasaṅkhaṇḍapakkhittakhīrasalilānimmale Sā-
kiyakule anekabhūmipālamolilalitacarapayugalaṁ dhiti-
mativiriyādiguṇagaṇādhivāsaṁ¹⁶ vimalasīlālaṅkārasatata-
samalaṅkatam ākaram iva guṇānaṁ nivāsaṁ iva siriyā

¹ B sutadhavalena

² S₂ nīlavanavirājirājītāya ; B -rājirājītāya

³ S₁ snātī- ; S₂ sanāthikate ; B sanāthikate viravadhāna-
bahuvidha-

⁴ S₁ -turaga- ⁵ MSS -gharesu

⁶ B -sikhaṇḍamaṇḍalānaṁ

⁷ S_{1,2} omit Mahāuposatha ⁸ S_{1,2} omit Mandhātu

⁹ B VaraUpavara-

¹⁰ B SārasāgaraBharataBhagīratha-

¹¹ S_{1,2} Makhā- ; B Maghadevaputtanatta-

¹² B RaghuAjjuna- ¹³ S₂ Rāmābhirāmarāme

¹⁴ B āyatanam iva siriyā samūham iva sādūhānaṁ Sud-
dhodanamahārājānaṁ

samāham iva sādhuṇaṃ Suddhodanarājānam paṭicea
paramanimmalasīlālaṅkārasatatasamalaṅkatāyā¹ pubba-
navaraparicariyo² pacitapunṇātisaya bhājanikatasantānavi-
sesāya accharānibbisesarūpasobhāya Sākiyakulagagana-
candalekhāya sakalalokamanohārāya Mahāmāyadeviyā³
kucchiyaṃ saradarajanikaranikarāvadātavaravaraṇavilāsaṃ
supinena⁴ sandassetvā⁵ avijahitasatisampajāñño Tusitapu-
rato cavityā vidadhesu paṭihāriyasahassesu pavattamānesu
paṭisandhim aggahesi.

Athāyaṃ vihitavividhanarasurārakkho rattapaduma-
kannikāsīnasuvāṇnarūpako viya pallaṅkam ābhujitvā,⁶
mātugabbhe nisinno vippasannamaniratanāvutaratta-
kambalasuttam⁷ iva mātuyā paññāyanto dasamāsavasāne
pupphaphalapallavālaṅkatasiniddha⁸ vidadharucirataruvara-
nicite bhamamānabhamaramadhu karopakuñjite⁹ vidadha-
kusumagandhādhi¹⁰ vāsitasukhapavane janamananayanavi-
lumpini¹¹ Lumbinivane¹² vikasita¹³ maṇḍalasālamūle vicitta-
vatthālaṅkāravibhūsitāya sakasurabhitanulatinugata¹⁴ maṭ-
tamadhukarakadambakāya dakkhiṇakarāvalambitasuphul-
lasīlasākāya pācīnābhimukhaṭṭhitāya Māyārājiniyā kuc-
chito adhomukhaṃ apatamāno ratanapallaṅkāvatara¹⁵ mā-
nāmahādhammakathiko viya kamalagabbhakappikāya
sayitvā sayam abhīmatasamayasaṃnāgatasuvāṇna¹⁶ bha-
maro viya ca pasāritakaracarāṇo Kāsikavatthaveṭṭhitajāti-
raṅgamaniratanam iva parisuddhasarīro hutvā cando viya
jaladharamālāya nikkhamitvā kamalāsanaṇṇisamānu-
sehi¹⁷ kanakajālājinaḍukūlehi yathāyogam paṭiggahito.¹⁷
Ekappahāren 'eva dasasahassilokadhātūsu kampamāṇāsu
andhakāranirantaresu lokantaresu pi ulāravipulobhāsesu

¹ B ākaram iva guṇānaṃ

² S₂ -paricayo-

³ B Makāmāyāya

⁴ S_{1,2} sujitena

⁵ S₁ dassetvā

⁶ S₁ ābhujitvā

⁷ B omits -kambala-

⁸ B -siniddhi-

⁹ B S₂ 'kujite

¹⁰ S₁ -gandhādi-

¹¹ B Lumpini

¹² B suvikasita-

¹³ B -tarulatā-

¹⁴ B -patamāna-

¹⁵ B -suvāṇnavāṇna-

¹⁶ S₂ kamalāsanaṇṇisamānu^o

¹⁷ B pariggahito

pharantesu sakaladasadisāsu vippasannāsu rajanīkarasu-
 riyatārāgaṇesu atirekataram virocantesu¹ nabhobhūmi-
 gata²ratanesu pajjalantesu sugandhamudusitala³mārutesu
 vāyantesu catuddipagata⁴jaladharamālāsu vassamānāsu
 vegavati⁵salilavāhinīsu asandamānāsu sātaka⁶lolajala-
 nidhīsu madhurasalilakalīlesu videsayātāsu⁷ nāvāsu sade-
 saṇṇi sīgham āgachantīsu kākolūkesu saha carantesu soṇa-
 hariṇesu saha kilāntesu andhesu navanattarasopetasalila-
 paṇḍulanaccam⁸ passamānesu badhiṇesu sattasaropetaṇ
 sakāmarāgam⁹ mūgagītikaṇ suṇamānesu¹⁰ sakalanibbu-
 tāpāyadahananarakamaṇḍalesu madhurajālakamalasaṇḍa-
 maṇḍitesu petesu¹¹ dibbojānilam uggirantesu śakuṇīsu
 gaganatala¹²gamanam pahāya avanitalam ācarantesu¹³
 sattesu vigatabhayarogasisiraparīlāhesu chinnāsu sakala-
 saṅkhalikāsu tibhuvanabhavana¹⁴dvārakavātesu sayam yeva
 vivatesu asesajantūsu¹⁵ piyam vadantesu turagesu¹⁶ ma-
 dhurahesāravaṇ karontesu kuṇjaresu atīgajjantesu ke-
 śarīsu abhinadantesu avāditaturīyesu sakasakaninnādam
 muñcantesu aghattitasarīrābharāṇesu madhuraravaṇ
 viravantesu devatāsu dibbasāṅgitaṇ¹⁷ kurumānāsu suphul-
 lesu¹⁸ tarulatāgumbesu jalathalasilātālāni¹⁹ bhinditvā upa-
 rūpari sattasattā hutvā vicittapañcavaṇṇapadumesu nik-
 khamantesu adhomukhakamalesu padumavitānesu pa-
 vanapathe vitatesu²⁰ samantato dibbapupphesu vassa-
 mānesu ākāse dibbaturīyesu vajjamānesu sakalokahadaya-
 nandakārīsu patiṭṭhitapādātalehi dhaññataram²¹ dhara-
 nītalam akāsi.

¹ B virocantesu² B narabhūmigata°³ B sītāmā°⁴ S₁ -āgata-⁵ B vegagatīsu⁶ B nānāsantaka⁷ B videsagatāsu⁸ B navanātakara-⁹ B sakāmarāgapurāgītikaṇ¹⁰ B *inserts* mūgesu byattikatham kathentesu¹¹ S₂ pesatesu¹² B *omits* -tala-¹³ S_{1,2} ācarantīsu¹⁴ S₂ -bhuvanagamana- ; B tibhavana-¹⁵ B avasesajantūsu¹⁶ B turāṅgesu¹⁷ S_{1,2} -saṅgitaṇ¹⁸ S₂ *omits* su-¹⁹ B jalasilāmahitalāni²⁰ S₂ cītesu²¹ B dhaññam

Tepāha :

Atidhaññā vata dharapī¹ dharapīdhara dhīrī vīra vara-
pañña

Yā te alattha varacakkavieittapādatala²samphassan ti.

Tato so saradakālanimmalacandamaṇḍalo viya janama-
yanacetorasāyano sukatasatasuvihitabahuvidhalakkhinā³s-
nuvyañjanapatimanditadeho pasādāyanatānekasatasahassa-
Brahmasurāsuro ragakinnaranaramolinālānūkatacarāṇa-
yugalo pasādaviñhayāpunnabuddhi⁴vibuddha⁵manujasa-
tābhigiyamānathutivacano saradarañjanikarasahassarañsi-
pahāsa⁶kantitejo kulisasahassadullabhasārabhāvo gaga-
natalanābbikāro salilanidhigambhīro sampattasakalapāra-
mitāmahañṇavapāro kārūñṇam iya dehabaddho abhiññhārā-
tisayaparipākālābhikusalasambhārabharitasantānaviseso
āvāso va guṇānañ nivāso va Dhammasārīrassa divasakaro
va mohandhakāraviddhamanassa cakkhur iya sabbalokassa
pavāho va⁷ karuṇārasassa santarūpasetu viya⁸ saṁsārasā-
ndhussa ādhāro karuṇājalassa sāgaro santosāmatassa upa-
desako siddhimaggassa⁹ nābhi paññācakkassa utthāma-
vañso Dhammaddhajassa¹⁰ pharasu tāñhātāgahamassa
plavo¹¹ lobhañṇavassa mahāmanto kodhabhujāṅgamassa
dāvānalo¹² rāgapallavassa pabhavo puññasāñeayassa pura-
tthimadisam olokento, tattha ekaṅgaṇāni anekacakkavā-
lakotisatasahassāni disvā, evaṁ dasadisam¹³ anuvilokento
attanā samam adhikam ekapuggalam pi adisvā, uttarābhi-
mukho Brahmunā setacchattān dhāriyamāno¹⁴ Suyāma-
vibudhādhipeṇa vālavijaniyā vijiyamāno tena tena devarā-
jena ratanakhacitamāṅgalakhaggam¹⁵ kanakapīḍukanā dib-
bamāyam uñhisam gahetvā parivārīto, tadahu jāto pi soḷa-

¹ B -dhara vīra varapañña ye te alatthavaracakkacittapā-
dalañ samphassantīti

² S₁ -thala-

³ MSS. -anubyañjana-

⁴ S₁ -budha-

⁵ B vibuddha-

⁶ MSS. -rañsāpahāsa-

⁷ S₂ omits va

⁸ S_{1,2} omīti viya

⁹ B siddhimaggassa

¹⁰ B Dhammarājassa

¹¹ S_{1,2} valabbhānalo

¹² B analo

¹³ S₂ dasadisāyam

¹⁴ B dhārayamāno

¹⁵ S₁ -khaggā

savassiko viya, naggo pi Kāsikavatthanivattho viya, anala-
 űkato ¹ pi. cakkavattialaűkāreṇa alaűkato viya, bhūmiyā
 gacchanto pi űkāseṇa gacchanto viya sakalalokassa paññā-
 yanto, ² sattapadavītiḥāreṇa ³ gantvā vijambhamāno, ⁴
 kamalakosaparimalamanohareṇa ⁵ sahaajātāmodena ⁶ sa-
 kalabhuvanatalam parivāsento, navanīrahāragambhīra-
 jaladharadhaninibhāsadhīraṇ ⁸ giram nicchāretvā: “Aggo
 ’ham asmi lokassāti,” sabbajīnavaracārittam ⁹ uttamasiha-
 nādam akāsi.

Tadanantaram jananiḍhighosagambhīradundubhi ¹⁰ dhani-
 purassarena ¹¹ maṅgalapaṭahapaturavasam ¹² vassitena ¹³ ane-
 kajanasahassakalakalahalena ussavakolāhalena tibhuva-
 nam ¹⁴ āpūrayanto, caranapātaranitanūpurasahassamūkharī-
 tadasadisena ¹⁵ sarabhasagaticalitalolabhāralatāsamappho-
 tita-kucathalena ¹⁶ sarabhasaukkhepacalitamanivalayāvali-
 vācālitabhujalatenā ¹⁷ vīṇāveṇumurajakamāsātālalayānuga-
 tena madhuragī ¹⁸ tagīyamānena nac ¹⁹ cakīlāpasutena Māyā-
 devīparijānenānuyāto, calitamanīkuṇḍalāhatakapolatalena ²⁰
 bhamamānasavanuppalena adḍhavigalitavilolasekhareṇa
 niddayāhata ²¹ uḍḍiṅgam ²² addalapaṭahakāhalasaṅkharava-
 janitagamānena pavattanaccena rājālokenānugato, gāya-
 mānena ²³ vaggamānena nāṭakagaṇenānugamamāno, sasā-
 mantam ²⁴ sāntepuram ²⁵ sarājaparisaṃ ²⁶ sabālavuddham

¹ S₁ alaűkato ² B paññāyamāno ³ S₁ -vītiḥāre

⁴ S₁ vijambhamānam; S₂ vijambhamāna-

⁵ B -parimaṇḍalasugandhamanohareṇa

⁶ B S₂ -jānanāmodena

⁷ B navanīrapadara-

⁸ B -varagīram

⁹ B -cāritam

¹⁰ B -dudrubhi-

¹¹ B -puratarena

¹² B -samvaddhitena

¹³ B tibhavanam

¹⁴ B caranapātuddharanarāṇitanupūra-

¹⁵ B arasaṅgaticalitalolahāralatāsamuppoṭṭhitakucapale-
 na parigamaukkhepacalitamanivalayārāvaranītabhujala-
 tena ¹⁶ S₁ -bhujatalena ¹⁷ S₁ -gītiṃ

¹⁸ B -natta-

¹⁹ S₁ -tthaleṇa

²⁰ B niddayaniddayāhata-

²¹ B -maṇḍalā-

²² B gāyo pavattamānena

²³ B inserts tato

²⁴ S_{1,2} -sāntepuram

²⁵ B rājaparijānam

sanāgabhujāṣaṇaṁ¹ saśurāsurāṇi samahīṣāgarāṇi sa-
MeruYugandharāṇi lokāṇi naccāpento, navasudhāvūdātapa-
sādasatanirantaram maṇimayamaṅgalakalasayugala-
sobhitadvārappadesaṇi vividhanavapallavanivahaniranta-
ranicitam² ullāsitapatākasahasasāṇi yāmāvattitavividha-
gajaghaṭṭāsaiṅkatam³ anekaturagasahasasambādhaṇi⁴
rājamaggam⁵ aparimitajanasaṁmūhasamuddasaṅkulāṇi
rājakulāṇi sanarāmaralokenābhinito antepuracaracāruvilā-
sinījanena⁶ kurumānāvataranākamaṅgalo maṅgalappa-
dīpo viya asesajanavandanīyo sahaḥabhūsaṁ⁷ viya mahā-
purisalakkhaṇēhi upeto, vijjullatāhi viya viracitāvayavo
pādatalakamalayugalena Kāḷadevalaisisīsam⁸ alaṅkaritvā,⁹
caraṇatalapadumarāgaratanarāṇisīṇā pitumakuṭamaṇi-
karam obhāsetvā candodayena jalaṇidhim iva kalakalamu-
kharam mahantam ussavam patidīnam pavaddhento, suk-
kapakkhābhivaddhamānacandaṁaṇḍalāṇukārena¹⁰ vad-
dhanto,¹¹ sattavassikakāle sattaratanamayāṇi sahasasavaṇi-
kaṇi sataṭṭhitāṇi ratanavālukākīṇṇatīralekhaṇi¹² atimā-
dhurasītālāmālaḥjalasampunṇaṇi suphullakumudakuvala-
yāṇi¹³ dibbamayam pokkharāṇiṁ ajjhogahetvā,¹⁴ mahatā
parivāreṇa devakumāro viya udakakīḷāṇi kīḷamāno, soḷasa-
vassikakāle asesava¹⁵ sumatipatimakūṭapīṭhapatī¹⁶ ṭṭhitā-
caraṇo¹⁷ sakalabhuvanamaṇḍale asadisābhisekam pāpūṇi.

Tadā vijitamakaraketurūpo¹⁸ pituniveditakumāro para-
masukhumālo : “Na jānāti kiñci sippaṇi : na dassāmi¹⁹
tassa dhitaro ti,” vuttaṇi rājanicayavacanāṇi sutvā, nagare
bhernī carāpetvā, sannihitajan²⁰ asamūhe puravaramajjhe

¹ S₂ -bhujāṅṣaṇaṇi

² B -nicitaṇḍārāphita-

³ S₂ yāmāvattita-

⁴ B -turaṅga-

⁵ S_{1,2} omit rājamaggam

⁶ S_{1,2} antopuravaracāru-

⁷ S_{1,2} sahaḥabhūsaṇehi

⁸ B Kāḷadevilaisi-

⁹ S₁ -katvā

¹⁰ B -maṇḍalākārena

¹¹ S_{1,2} vaddhento

¹² S₂ vālikā-

¹³ S₁ -kuvalamayāṇi

¹⁴ B gāhetvā

¹⁵ S₂ avasesavas-

¹⁶ B -vasudhādhipati-

¹⁷ B -makūṭapīṭhapatīṭṭhitacaraṇatalo

¹⁸ B vijitasāṅgāmagato keturūpo

¹⁹ S₁ dassāmi

²⁰ S₂ B -mahājana-

susajjitadibbasabhāsannibham¹ alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍapaṃ
gantvā, mahārahapallaṅkavaragato nekanarapatisahassa-
majjhavattikulācalamajjhagato² viya kanakasikhariane-
karatanābharanappabhājālapaṭicchannāvayavo Indāvus-
dhasahassasañcāditadāsadiṣo⁴ va jaladharasamayadi-
vaso amalamaṇiṣbhūmidissamānapati⁶bimbatāya pati-
sinehena mahiyā hadayeneva dhāriyamāno uddhūyamāna-
kanakadaṇḍacāmarakalāpo aparimitaparijano pi adutiyo
akkhaṇavedhādayo dhanuggahe pakkosāpetvā saḥassatthā-
maṃ⁷ sarāsanam āharāpetvā adho dhanuḷkoṭivāmapādaṃ
gulipitthe⁸ ṭhapetvā, kappāsikacāpaguṇaṃ viya jiyam āro-
petvā jiyam poṭhento asanisahassaghosabhiṃsaneva jiya-
ravena sakalaṃ tiyojanikaṃ Kapilapuraṃ kampamānaṃ
viya katvā avibhāvitatūṇira⁹mukhadhanugūṇagamanāga-
manasarasandhānamokkhakaratalo¹⁰ usuvegameghanādehi
saratalappabhāvijjujālehi¹¹ gaganakuharaparipūritasaravā-
¹²ridhārā¹³sahassehi jaladharadivasāyamānāni nabhasi
dassitāhi usupadumasamujjalabāṇakamalinihi saradadiva-
sāyamānāni¹⁴ accuggatāhi sarasopānamālāhi saggamaggā-
yamānāni suvibhattavividhavicittehi¹⁵ sarapāsādamāṇa-
pehi sagganagarāyamānāni tibhuvaṇavimhāpaniyāni ane-
kavidhasippāni dassetvā, caturaṅgasamannāgatatimirani-
kare yojanabahalakulisācalapārānihitasāsapadassanasā-
matthavisuddhapasādacakkhuttāyojana¹⁶ṭṭhānaṭṭhitavālaṃ
vijjhivā, ekavikkamakkantasakalabhuvanatalo¹⁷ jiyāropa-
neneva ārādhitehi Sākiyanarādhipehi alaṅkaritvā nītaṃ

¹ S₁ -dibbasabhāya

² B -sahassamajjhagato viya cakkavattikulācalamajjha-
to viya ca ³ B Indāyudha-

⁴ B -sañcādita-; S_{1,2} -sañjādita- ⁵ S₁ ācala-

⁶ B bhūmiyaṃ padissa- ⁷ B saḥassatthāmasarā-

⁸ B -koṭiyaṃ ⁹ S₁ -tuṇhira-

¹⁰ B -sandhānākaḍḍhanamāraṇamokkhakaratalo

¹¹ B sarappabhāvi- ¹² B omits -saravāri-

¹³ B inserts -sata- ¹⁴ B saradivas- ¹⁵ B suvihita-

¹⁶ S₁ -cakkhuttāyo yojana-

¹⁷ B -sakalaSākyarājabhavanatalo

tamālānilasukhumasurabhikesapāsānam paripupparajanī-
 karasommavadanānam ¹ vikasitanilā²nirajābhīrāmalo-
 nānam indacāpakūṭīlanilabhamukānam bandhujivakadala-
 pātaladasanāvapaṇānam ³ kanakakuṇḍalamanditaṅḍā-
 nam ⁴ kucakanakabāṁsasaṅgamāgatagagana⁵Gaṅgā-
 radhārāvīrajitarucīra⁶hārānam lomalatālavālakena ⁷ maṇi-
 kanakamekhalādāmena parigatavisālaghanajaghanataṭā-
 nam karikarasannibhoruyugalānam pade pade raṇitamāṇi-
 nūpurānam piṇḍā⁸lattakapallavita⁹pādapaṅkajānam su-
 rakinnaranārīgaṇātīgānam saṅgītena vijitadevanāṭaki-
 nam cattālisasahassarājasundarīnam majjhe velāṇi viya
 sāgarassa madalekhaṇi ¹⁰ viya gajavarassa lataṇi viya
 mahiruhassa kusumasampadaṇi viya madhupavāsassa ¹¹
 candanavanarājīni viya Malayācalassa bhūsābhūtam attano
 niddaṇi ¹² viya nayanagāhīni Bimbādevim aggamaheṣiṇi
 katvā, avahasantesu ¹³ viya Sakkabhavanāni abhibhavan-
 tesu viya Brahmavimānāni sakalanaradevabhavanasiri-
 saṅcayesu ¹⁴ viya rammasubhanāmakesu ¹⁵ tiṣṭu pāsādeṣu
 surayuvāni paricariyamāno devakumāro viya varayuva-
 ni paricariyamāno devaḷokasiriṇi viya rājasiriṇi anu-
 bhavanto kameṇa ¹⁶ vuddhim agamāsi.

Ath' ekadivasāni sakalalokanayanānandajanano sakehi
 sajanaparijanehi saddhim pāsādā otaritvā, ādarīvanamita-
 moli¹⁷sithilamaṇimakūṭapantīhi mahīpālacakkehi paṇi-
 mayamāno ¹⁸ mahatā ca balakāyena parivuto rathavaram
 āruyha uyyānabhūmiṇi gacchanto, nagaramahāvithiyāni

- ¹ B -nikarahemavadanānam ² B -nilapuppha-
³ S¹ -dasanavanānam ; B -dasanānam
⁴ B abhimanāpiyatimparukuca-
⁵ B saṅgamāgatagaṇānam ⁶ B -rucita-
⁷ B lomalatābālānam manekamaṇi- ⁸ B piṇḍi-
⁹ B -plavita- ¹⁰ B bhaddalekhaṇi vijjadharassa lataṇi
¹¹ S₁ madhumāsassa ; S₂ madhuvāsassa
¹² B niddanayanagāhīni ¹³ S₂ apahasantesu
¹⁴ B -bhavanasiriṇi samayesu
¹⁵ S₂ B rammasuramma- ¹⁶ B anukkamena
¹⁷ S₂ omits -moli- ¹⁸ B manāpiyamāno

devanimmitam purisam jarāyantena viya pīletvā, gahitayobbanarasam¹ saṅkhadhavalakesakalāpadhārīm valiparikiṇṇagattam², sabalavivaṇṇadubbaladehayantam padumasa-
ram iva himadūsitam divasakaram iva saduddinam cittasā-
lam³ iva sāravirahitam tarum iva dāvaggilaṅghitam jarā-
jajjarasārīm bhamantam āgacchantam disvā, migo viya
nigghātaghosacakita⁴ hadayo saṁvegā upagamma dīgham-
ūlham⁵ abhinissayanto⁶: “Nivattaya nivattaya ratham
sārathi tvan ti,” vatvā, tena nivattitaratho, “jarā jareti,”
nirantaram anuvitakkayanto sakabhavanam upagantvā,
mānussikasampattitilakabhūtehi amaragaṇēhi pi patthaniy-
asobhehi⁷ kāmīssarahatthasārārūpehi dhitimativiriyādi-
guṇagaṇavara⁸ ratanaparipantthehi⁹ mānamadapaṇṇādādivi-
vidhadosaśatasahassasahāyehi sādhujanamahimopaghāta-
nigghātehi¹⁰ bālajanasammohapadatthānehi lokass’ eva
Mārayyādhasaṇṭhāpita¹¹ pāsehi paṇītehi vividhehi kama-
guṇehi samappito na tam jarārūpaṁ saritvā, puna pi kālan-
tarena¹² uyyānam tath’ eva gacchanto nagaramahāvīthiyam
yeva devanimmitam puṭhutaruddhumātodarakaracaraṇa-
yugalam nissāya kampitadeham¹³ vyādhiripuparipīlitam,¹⁴
“Ammā, tāteti,” nirantaram sa¹⁵ gaggadam karuṇam
uggirantam purisam olambiya saṅkasaṇikam āgacchantam
disvā, saṁviggaṇito ratham nivattāpetvā, sakabhavanam eva
upagato dibbavisayam abhibhavantehi paṇītavividhavisay-
appakārehi apahaṭamānaso kilesaripu vijayassa dukkarataṁ
lokassa pakāseṇto viya na tam vyādhirūpaṁ saritvā,

¹ B gahitayobbanarasam

² B palitaparikiṇṇagattasabalam iva ciram dubbalade-
hayantam himapadūsitam

³ B jajjarasālam iva

⁴ B -ghosasaṅkita-

⁵ S_{1,2} dīghamuṇham

⁶ B abhinindayanto

⁷ B patthaniyayaśasobhehi

⁸ S₂ -guṇāgamanavara-

⁹ S₁ -paripatthehi ; B -paripantthehi

¹⁰ B sādhujanahitopaghātanigghātehi

¹¹ B Mārayyādhisaṇṭhāpita-

¹² B kālantare

¹³ B pakampita-

¹⁴ B byādhiripumimparipīli-

¹⁵ B pabbhaggakaruṇam

puna pi puravāthiyam yeva devanimmitam matapurisam
aparapuriseli catūhi vuyhamānam apaviddhakeseli rodana-
paretehi ¹ bahūhi naranāriganēhi parivutaṁ disvā, sañjāta-
saṁvego sakabhavanam upagamma pubbakammasampā-
ditehi visayehi pamādam upagato, puna pi tath' eva devanim-
mitam sunivatthasupārutacivaram sātindriyamānasam
anugataṁ iva bhikkhusiriyā aditthapubbavesam bhikkhum
āgacchantam disvā, sañjātapabbajjābhilāso kusumaphalapal-
lavālaṅkatavividha ² taruvaropasobhitam ³ samadamadhu-
karaganopakūjitam ⁴ pavattanaceasikhisobhamānam uyyā-
nam pāvisi.

Tadā Sākyakulakamalinirājahanso viya vipphurantihi
dehappabbāhi sabālātapam ⁵ iva sadāvānalam iva vanam
upadassento, vividhavanalatakusumarepuḍhūsarō ⁶ deva-
parisāya ⁷ saddhiṁ Nandanavana ⁸ samajjho gāhakanāṭa-
kanāyako viya nāṭakādīhi saddhiṁ vanabhavanasukham
anubhavanto pubbanham saṁharitvā, sucivimalasalilapūri-
tam kamalakumuduppalakuvalayādikusumābharapavibhū-
sitam padumamadhupānamattahanasakāminikatakolāhalaṁ
vimujjamāna ⁹ samadaSākiyavilāsini kucakalasalulitāṁ ma-
ṅgalapokkharanim ogāhetvā, Nandanasarasamogāhaka-
pākasāsano viya sapariso jalam kilītvā, vāsarāvasāne salin-
th-
sam saram saha kāmīnihi pajahitvā, tīre paramarueiradas-
sane sakahadayasitale silātale nisiditvā, Vissakamma-
surakumārenālaṅkato nānāviraḡatanuvaravasananivāsano
āmutta ¹⁰ muttanḡgata ¹¹ keyūro varaparāma ¹² surabhikusu-
mamālāsamalaṅkatasirorūho ruciranavakanaka ¹³ makuta-
kuṇḍalo catūhi garuḷajavavegamaṅgalasitasindhavehi yut-
tam varakanakaraḡatamaniratanaracitasamosaritavividha-
surabhikūsumadāmaṁ ratham abhiruyha, ¹⁴ rājasirinivāsa-

¹ S₁ rodanaparehi

² B omits -vividha-

³ B -sobhitamada-

⁴ S₁ -kuṅjitam

⁵ B sadā bālānalam

⁶ S₂ -dhuvasarīro

⁷ B vaddhāparisāya

⁸ B Nandavana-

⁹ S₂ vajjamānasa-; B majjamānasa-

¹⁰ S₂ āmuttamuttamba-

¹¹ B -aṅgara-

¹² B vagguparama-

¹³ B -kanakakottīna-

¹⁴ B āruyha

puṇḍarīkena¹ khīrasāgaraphenadhavalena thūlamuttākālā-
 pajālakāvutena sitātāpattena nivāritātapo uddhūyamānācā-
 rucāmarakalūpapavanānattitakāṇṇapallavo yuvatigativasā-
 ranitanūpurapārihāriyasarasanaṇṇavamukhareṇa madhura-
 sararaṇitaviṇāravakolāhalena maṇḍalagītena giyamānāyasa-
 santāno madajalamalinakapoladolāyamānamadhukara²ku-
 lāhi kuñjaraghaṭāhi jaladharadivasāyamānāya rapita³ma-
 dhurakanaka⁴ghaṇṭikāravamukharakaṇṭhehi mañjetṭhalo-
 hita⁵kkhandhakesaraghaṭāvālapallavehi vanagajarudhira-
 pātālakasara⁶ghaṭāhi kesarihi⁷ viya turaṇgamehi bhāsu-
 rāya alaṇkāra⁸kāyābharanajutisamujjotena⁹ surabhiku-
 sumavasanābharanābhūsitena palayajalanidhikallolasaṇ-
 ghātena viya kalakalabahalena anekasata¹⁰sahassa¹¹patti-
 kajanena sobhitāya caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto turaṇ-
 gamayam¹² iva mahitalaṇi kuñjaramayam iva disāvalayam
 ātapattamaṇḍalamayam iva antalikkhaṇi dhajamayam iva
 ambaratalaṇi gajamadagandhamayam¹³ iva samīraṇam
 bhūpālamayam iva pajārāsīm¹⁴ ābharanarasmimayam iva
 gaganāṇi¹⁵ kirīṭamayam iva ātapāṇi cāmaramayam iva
 divasaṇi jayasaddamayam iva tibhuvanaṇi karonto, nānāju-
 tivisarasaṇi vajjaleṇa vaṇṇena janānāyanaṇi ākādḍhanto¹⁶.
 puññānubhāvaṇi samugghosento viya¹⁷ atimanohareṇa¹⁸
 sirisobhaggena sāyaṇhasamaye anekavātapānavivaraṇi-
 gata¹⁹yuvatibhūsanakiraṇasahassasaṇkulaṇi Kapilapuram
 pāvīsi.

Tadā tibhuvana²⁰vilobhaniyo aṇḍappabhāppavāhena lā-

¹ B - puṇḍarikavarakkīrasāgaraphēṇu-

² S₂ -madhurasareṇa; B -madhuraḥaraṇa-

³ B -rasitamadhura- ⁴ S₂ madhukarakanaka-

⁵ B -lohitapitṭhakehi sadasalatāvālapallavehi

⁶ B -pātāpātālapādakesarasarehi

⁷ S₂ -kesarasatākesarihi ⁸ B alaṇkāta-

⁹ S_{1,2} -jutiya ¹⁰ S₂ omits -sata- ¹¹ B -sahassena

¹² S₂ turagamayam ¹³ S₂ -gandham iva

¹⁴ B pajāṇi rasiṭābharāṇa- ¹⁵ B gaganatalam

¹⁶ S₂ ākādḍhento ¹⁷ S₁ omits viya

¹⁸ S₂ B atimanoramena ¹⁹ B -viniggata-

²⁰ B tibhavana-

vannamayam¹ iva nagaram² ānanamaṇḍalena capdabim-
bamayam iva gaganatalam ābharanarasmīlokena³ Inda-
yudhamayam iva ātapam locanamayūkhalekhāsantānena
niluppalamayam iva divasaṁ dassento purasūndaripaṁ
sābhilāsehi anilacalitakuvalayadaladāmadighehi⁴ tarala-
taratārasārehi dīṭhipātehi vilumpiyamāno viya Madana-
saraparamparāgatānaṁ⁵ vanitānaṁ ādāsamayāni viya
salilamayāni viya phalikamayāni viya ca⁶ hadayāni pavi-
santo viya ākāreṇa tāsam āpiyamāno⁷ viya locanapuṭehi
āhuyamāno viya bhūsaravehi⁸ anugamamāno viya hada-
yehi nibaddhamāno⁹ viya ābharanaratanarasmirajjuhi
mahatā śirisamudayena¹⁰ gacchanto Makaraddhajayudha-
bhūto rāgāsavamattāya Kisāgotamī¹¹ rājadhitarābhigitaṁ¹²
nibbutapadanihitagitāṁ sutvā: “Ayaṁ me sūsavānaṁ¹³
sāvesīti,” paramaratikaraṁ hāram omuñcitvā tassā pesetvā,
sajaladharam iva kālāgarudhūmamamaṇḍalehi saṁharam iva
yāmakūñjaraghaṭāsīkarehi sanisam iva tamālavithikān-
dhakārehi rājadvārasamīpam upagantvā, subālātapam iva
ratanālokehi satūrāgaṇam iva muttākālāpeli savassasama-
yam iva dhārāghārehi¹⁴ abbhāhatamaṅgalaturiyaravapūri-
tam uparacitavikacakamalakusumappakāraṁ lalitavanitā-
pāda¹⁵ rāgaṅkitam antepura¹⁶ carajananūpurajjhāṅkaramaṇo-
haram pacalitabhūsanamañiravaramaṇīyapāsādam abhiru-
hitvā, uparacitasitavitāne āsattamuttāguṇe mañippadipap-
pahatatimiranikare indudidhitidhavalasacchādapate¹⁷ Kelā-
sasilātalaṁsālasayanatale nipajji.

Tāvad eva taṁ¹⁸ surayuvatisadisarūpasobhāvarayuvatiyo
madhuraravāni turiyāni¹⁹ gahetvāna mahāpurisaṁ sampa-

¹ B parilāvanna- ² B nagaraṁ karonto ³ B puma-

⁴ B -dissantehi nettatārātalehi dīṭhipātehi

⁵ B Madanayanaparamparāyāgatānaṁ ⁶ S₂ omits ca

⁷ B āsiyamāno ⁸ B guharavehi ⁹ S₂ nivadamāno

¹⁰ S₂ sirisamudaye ¹¹ S₁ Kisāgotamiyā

¹² -rājadhitarāyābhigitanibbuta- ¹³ B suvacanaṁ

¹⁴ B dhārāghatāhi ¹⁵ B pādatalarūpakitam

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopura- ¹⁷ S₁ -pacchādapate

¹⁸ B'naṁ ¹⁹ B gahetvā

rivāretvā¹ ramayantiyo² naccagitavādītāni payojayimsu.³

Tasīm samaye Makaraddhajavijayaghosānukārīnā bhusaninnādena saddhim pavattanaccam olovento navajala-dharaghosagambhīram anugataviṇāveṇuravaramaṇiyamu-diṅganādaṁ suṇanto tatthābhīratirahitabhāvena muhuttaṁ niddam okkamitvā pabujjhitvā, vikaṣitanayanayugalaṇini-ggatappabhāpavāhena samubbhāsītavāsabhavāno utthahitvā haṁsadhavale sayanatale nisinno gandhatelāvaseka-dīpikā-lokena niddūpagatavikaṭapākātibhacchāsayanāṁ sacetikaṁ nāṭakī⁵ samūhaṁ disvā, surabhavanam avahasantaṁ iva pajjalantaṁ pāsādātalam āmakasusāṇam iva nissirikaṁ passamāno bhuvanattayam palayānalasikhākā-lāpaparigatatīṇakuṭim⁶ iva maññamāno tibhuvanadahanaṁ nibbānāmatarasena nibbāpetukāmo acchannasavanāṁ Channam āmantetvā: “Raṇamatthakaṁ Kaṇṭhakaṁ nāma turaṅgavaram āharāti,” pesetvā,⁷ sutavaraṁ daṭṭhukāmo ābaddhadhava⁸ kusumadāmakasatam pajjalitamaṅgalappadipam Bimbāya sirigabbham pavisitvā, apariccattagabbharāgaṁ⁹ kumāram udayaparipāṭalamandalam iva savitāram aparāṁ sañjhalohitabimbam iva rajanikaram upphullam iva ratanāravindarāsīm¹⁰ pavāḷakisalayadalehi viya bālātapacchede¹¹hi viya padumarāgarasmīhi viya viracitāvayavaṁ suravanitākara¹²paribhatam¹³ iva¹⁴amarakumārakam uttattakanakasannibhāya dehappabhāya pūrayantaṁ iva vāsabhavanāṁ vasīkaraṇamantaṁ viya cittassa ākaḍḍhanaaṇjanaṁ viya nettassa sirisayanagatam attajaṁ vigatanimesa¹⁵ niccalapakhumena¹⁶ ānandajalapatalapūritatārakena cakkhunā pivamāno viya oloketvā pi, parahitaratabhāvena Channopanītaṁ hayaratanāṁ¹⁷ kanakapa-

¹ B parivāretvā ² B ramāpentīyo ³ B yojayimsu

⁴ B -dīpikā- ⁵ S_{1,2} nāṭikā- ⁶ B -tīṇavajam

⁷ B āharattlham pesetvā ⁸ B avanaddhadhava-

⁹ B -gabbhabhāgaṁ ¹⁰ B rattāravindarāsīm iva

¹¹ B suravanitākāsaparibhattham; S_{1,2} -paribhattam

¹² S₁ -nivesa- ¹³ S_{1,2} -padumena

¹⁴ S_{1,2} omit hayaratanāṁ

ttalatāpatānena pade pade ranitaratanamālena thūlamuttā-
 phalabahalena¹ tārāgañālaṅkatasañjharāgen² eva assū-
 laṅkāreṇa samalaṅkatam patanāvapatamajanitakhurarave-
 hi jajjaritavasundharehi³ khurapuṭehi sāmino murajāvā-
 dapūjāṇi viya kurumānam pūritabhuvanāmodaviravena⁴
 atimanohareṇa pītibharitena hesāravena⁵ koṇcanādaṇi⁶
 vegasaṅghātam iya dehavantāṇi suriyodayam iya sakala-
 bhuvanapūjārahaṃ asesalakkhaṇopapannaṇi Kelāsadhava-
 lahayavararatanāṇi⁷ samāruya, Channenānugato naga-
 rā⁸ nikkhamitvā, samāgatāṅekaloka⁹ dhātuvāsipīyūsa-
 pehi¹⁰ gandhamālambarābharaṇadipadhūpacandanacūṇṇa-
 vutthihi, pūjyamāno, sakalagaganatalam mahā¹¹megha-
 vutthidhārāparipuṇṇāṇi viya dībbapupphavassena niranta-
 raṇi kurumāno, dībbasaṅgītiniṅghosena paṭhavito yāvaka-
 niṭṭhā palayajalanidhinādeneva ekaninnādaṇi janayanto,
 tena rattisesena timsayojanikam maggaṇi gantvā, rajjatta-
 yam atikkamma abhisekāvatippajānapadavadhūkuacanda-
 nadhūlidhavalikatatarāṅgamāṇi nadiṇi Anomam utta-
 ritvā, tīre sita¹²sukhumapulinatale thātṭvā, udite taruṇa-
 tarakapilapanalohite¹³ timiranikaranidhanakare sahasa-
 kirāṇe: "Channa tvam mama imāni ratanābharaṇāṇi
 imaṇi ca pārijātakamandāravamakarandabindusinduritā-
 ṅga¹⁴maṅgalaturaṅgamam ādāya Kapilapurāṇi gacchāhiti,"
 taṇi vissajjetvā sajalajaladharappabhābhāsuraṇa¹⁵ nisitavi-
 malakhaggena supupphitakaṇikāratarusikharasamuggata-
 bhamarāvalililānukāriṇāṇi sakesamakuṭāṇi chinditvā,
 ākāse¹⁶ paṭiujjhitvā,¹⁷ arahaddhajaṇi paridahitvā, sātākaya-
 gaṇi gaganatale ukkhipitvā, sayam eva pubbañjitvā, Anupi-

¹ B - phullabaha-² B - sañjharurāge-³ B calitavasundharehi⁴ S_{1,2} - bhuvanodaravivareṇa⁵ B pasādaravena⁶ S_{1,2} koṇcamānaṇi⁷ B hayaratanam āruya⁸ B nagarato⁹ S₂ samāṅekaloka-¹⁰ B - pīyūśadehi¹¹ S₁ omits - megha-¹² S₁ sita-¹³ B - kapilapanaullohte¹⁴ S_{1,2} - sindhuritāṅga-¹⁵ B sakalajaladharabbhāsuraṇa¹⁶ B ākāsaṇi¹⁷ S_{1,2} - vijjhitvā

yaṃ nāma ambavanam pavisitvā, tattha surabhikusuma-
gandhātabaddhadayāhi bhamaramadhukarayuvatīhi
samantato gumbagumbāyamāne¹ phalarasapamuditahada-
yāhi madhuravirutāhi² kokilavanitāhi upagīyamāne sattā-
ham pabbajjāsukhena vitināmeti.

Atha sakalalokekapajjoto jaladharasamayo viya pasa-
mitarajo³ alaṅkāro viya brahmacariyassa yobbano viya
Dhammassa sañjhāgaṇānurañjita⁴ saradasamayarajanikaro
viya kāsāvavarasāhvuto⁵ ekako'pi⁶ anakajanaparivuto
viya sobhamāno taṃ vanavāsīmigapakkhinaṃ nayanāmata-
pānam iva karonto, ekacarakakesarī viya narasiho matta-
mātaṅgavilāsagāmi samassāsento⁷ viya vasuṇḍharam
pādātalehi ekadivasen 'eva tiṃsayojanikam maggaṃ gantvā,
uttuṅgatarāṅgabhaṅgābhirāmaṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadim utta-
ritvā, Vararājagahaṃ⁸ nāma atimanoramaṃ⁹ nagaram
pavitvā, tattha issariyamadamattajanam parihāsento¹⁰
viya uddhatavesassa janassa¹¹ lajjam uppādayamāno viya
vayakantisantihi nāgarajanahadayāni attani bandhanto¹²
rūpasiriyā sabbajanayanāni vilumpanto viya santindriyo
santamānaso yugamattam pekkhamāno puravithiyam¹³
piṇḍāya caritvā yāpanamattam bhattaṃ gahetvā: "Ko
yaṃ Sakko nu kho—Māra¹⁴ Brahmanāgayakkhamanussā-
nam aññataro nu kho ti?" sañjātakutūhalaṃ nagaram
Merumanthābhihataśāgaram iva ākulaṃ katvā, nāgarato
nikkhamitvā, Paṇḍavācalasamīpe vikacavanalatāsura-
bhikusumaparimale okāse nisiditvā, paccavekkhābalena missa-
kabhattam amataṃ viya paribhuñjitvā, Bimbisāranarādhi-
penopagantvā nāma gottam pucchitvā: "Āgato me sahāyo
Sākyavaṃsasikhāmaṇibhūto Siddhatthakumāro ti," pamu-

¹ S₂ gumagumāyane; S₁ gumagumāyamāne

² S₁ madhukara- ³ B upasamita-

⁴ B ghananurañjita- ⁵ B -varapāvuto

⁶ S₂ eko'pi ⁷ B pamayāpento

⁸ B vararājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma

⁹ B atimanoharaṃ ¹⁰ S₁ parihāsanto; B paribhāsento

¹¹ B uddhatapavedhitajanassa ¹² MSS. baddhanto

¹³ B suravithiyam ¹⁴ B ko nu kho Māra-

ditahadayena tena rajjena nimantiyamāno : “ Na mam’
 attho, mahārāja, cakkavattivibhūtiyā pi ; lokahitayāham
 padhānam anuyūjivā Buddhō bhavissāmīti,” Māgadharā-
 jjam patikkhipivā, padhānabhūnīn gacchanto Ālaratā-
 pasena mahāyāsena Uddakatāpasena nirāmisena gaṇḍa-
 riyatthāne¹ yāciyamāno² na tam pi adhvāsetvā kiḷama-
 nāsamadaMagadhasundarikesapāsāgarudhūmakusumasu-
 rabhisalilāya Nerañjarīya nadiyā tire tuṭṭhahatthapa-
 rapuṭṭhaghutthē³ visālasālavane mahāpadhānam anuyū-
 jivā, pubbe Surindo viya surasundarīhi parivuto surabha-
 vanasukham iva Kapilapurasukham suciram anubhavanto,
 kāmasukhālīkānuयोगena mokkhābhāvam pakāsento, idāni
 dinakaravaṭume gaṇṭhikaronto⁴ viya medinīnaṇḍalam
 parivattento viya ca kehici kātum asakkuṇeyyam koṭippat-
 tam dukkarakārikam karonto, attakilamathānuयोगena nibbā-
 nābhāvam sandassetvā, majjhimāya paṭipadāya paṭipajjanto
 oḷārikāhārapātisevanena sarīram santappetvā, Visākhapū-
 ṇamadivase udite udayagirisikhārasikhāmaṇibhūte kamala-
 vanavikasanakare⁵ asisirakiraṇe mattahānīsavilāsagāmi
 pāto’ va gantvā, bhikkhācārakālam āgamayamāno ajapa-
 lanigrodhamūle pācīnalokadhātum olokeno sarīrapubbhāhi
 sakalam tam rukkham suvaṇṇavannam katvā ghanavivara-
 gatadivasakaro viya virocumāno nisīdi.

Tato Uruvelāyam⁶ Senāninigame Senānikuṭimbikassa
 dhītā Sujātā vayappattā tasmiṃ rukkhe ekam patthanam
 katvā, paripuṇṇasaṅkappā tasmiṃ divase : “ Ajja balikam-
 mam karissāmīti,” pāto’ va pāyāsam anāyāsam paramama-
 dhuram sampatipādetvā, satasahassagghaṇakam suvaṇṇa-
 pātim alaṅkaritvā, tattha madhupāyāsam pūretvā, aparāya
 kanakapātiyā pidahitvā sisenādāya surabhikusumavasanā-
 bharaṇabhūsitā sunīla⁷ bhamarakesehi sannihitabāhala-
 dhakārā bhāsa⁸ mānatanusampadā ca⁹ puṇḍarikamukhi
 harīṇalocanā ca bālātapappabhādhārā¹⁰ kumudahāsini ca⁹

¹ S₁ -tthānena ² S₂ yācitamanena ³ S_{1,2} -sutthē

⁴ B gaṇṭhikam karonto ⁵ S₁ -vikasitākāre

⁶ B Uruvelāya ⁷ S₂, B omit sunīla^o ⁸ S₁ pabhāsa-

⁹ B omits sa

¹⁰ B omits -dharā

madhuraḥamsanādā samunnatapayodharā¹ ca² kamala-
komalakarā puthusilānitambā³ ca karabhoruvilambita-
gāminī ca³ kuladevatā viya rajanīkarassa velā viya
rāgasāgarassa⁴ jotimālā viya navayobbanacandodayassa
mahānadi viya ratirasāmatassa⁵ puññakammapariṇāma-
paramparā viya lokassa vividhālāṅkāravasanakusumadāmā-
nulepanopetalalitayuvatiparivutā paṭupatahaninnādānuppa-
bandhena⁶ pūrayantīva cakkavālāṃ kusumamayam iva
gandhamayam iva dhūpamayam⁷ iva ca karontī sakalam
eva lokadhātūṃ gacchantī nigrodhapādape⁸ dūrato' va tam
mahāsattam puññasañcayam iva rūpavāntaṃ nisinnam
disvā, pitisomanassajātā : "Rukkhadevatā ti," mañña-
mānā⁹ saha dassanen' eva oṇatā gantvā, sīsato tam abhina-
vabhānubimba¹⁰ nibhaṃ suvaṇṇapātim otāretvā, tassa rat-
takuvālayakomalapāṇitale ṭhapetvā, mahītale sannī¹¹ hitala-
lāta¹² candasakalā : "Yathā me manoratho nipphanno
evaṃ vo pi nippajjatūti," atimaṇoharaṃ giram udīriyitvā¹³
pamodamānā gatā.

Lokaṇāyako pi suvaṇṇapātim gaḥetvā, taṭaruhatarupari-
galitakusumareṇupīṇjaraṃ Nerañjarā¹⁴ tiraṃ gantvā, tattha
suppatitṭhita¹⁵ titthe khīrasāgaratarāṅgapandare pulinatale
tam pāyasaṃ ṭhapetvā, aparajalanidhim¹⁶ avataranto raṃ-
simālī viya salilavāhinim otaritvā, bhūminipatitam iva
gaganatalaṃ jalatalaṃ Indadhanusahasseneva sārīrappa-
bhābhi obhāsento¹⁷ ogāhetvā, nadīvaravilāsini¹⁸ tarāṅgakara-

¹ S₂ samuppannatapayodharā

² B omits ca

³ B omits ca . . . ca

⁴ B taritasāgarassa

⁵ B paratīrakāmassa

⁶ B paṭupadasādinnaḍānānupabandhena

⁷ B dhūmamayam

⁸ S_{1,2} -pādapaṃ

⁹ B maññamānā pasādanayanānavatā

¹⁰ B sannibhaṃ ¹¹ S_{1,2} mahīsanni- ¹² S₂, B -nalāṭa-

¹³ S₁ udīrayitvā

¹⁴ B omits Nerañjarā-

¹⁵ S_{1,2} suppatitṭhābhihita-

¹⁶ B -nidhim iva taranto rasminālī viya

¹⁷ S₁ obhāsayanto

¹⁸ B nadīdhāravilāsini-

sa assaparinatṭa¹sariro nahātvā, pubbajalanidhitatasa-
mūggatatapano² viya uttaritvā, nadroddhe nisimmo payāsā-
sanam katvā, sotasi³ paṭisotagāminim suvaṇṇapāṭim vissaj-
jetvā, tatth'eva⁴ surabhikusuma⁵samālāṅkate niloblāse
manorame sālavane divā vihāram katvā, divasāvasāne
suvaṇṇasurabhigandhakusumesu vaṇṇato parigalitvā, civa-
rassopariṇatamānesu surāsurapūjitasu indivarāravindaman-
dāravādikusumavutṭhidhārāsu nirantarāni vassamānāsu
surakinnarasundarīsu sādhuṅkāraṇi dadamānāsu surabhi-
candanacuppasamakulāsu kusumakuṅkumadhūpasugaṇa-
dhīsu⁶ vīvidhaṅgumamahaddhajamālinīsu dasasabassiloka-
dhātūsu kampamānāsu lulita⁷kamalakumudavane maka-
randamaḍhubindusandohavahe kusumāmodatappiṭṭālijāle
mandamandaṇi⁸ vahante gandhavāhe devagaṇālāṅkata-
maggena mattebhakumbhanibbhedāya vijambhamāno miga-
rājā viya bodhiddumasamīpaṇi gacchanto, Soṭṭhiyadvijō⁹-
paṇitakusumamutṭhiyo¹⁰ gahetvā, supariśuddhasiniddha-
suvattaujukkhandhaṇi¹¹ ghanabuddhamorapiṇṇara¹²kalā-
pamaṇḍalasaṅkāsaṇi nicekakālaṇi nīlapattam anturantarā
pavālaṅkuradalasaṇṇibhalalamānarattapallavam mandani-
lacialitasākhāli naccantam iva pītiyā sakalapāṭhavimaṇḍa-
lam alāṅkarontāni dharapīṭhalatīlakabhūtāni¹³ sahajātāni
jayabhūmijāni vijayapādapaṇi nijahadayam iva karuṇā-
sītalaṇi sītācchāyam assatṭhabodhim upagantvā, tikkhāt-
tum padakkhiṇaṇi katvā, pubbuttaradisābhāge¹⁴ ṭhito sab-
baBuddhehi avijahitattṭhāne tiṇāni cūletvā, tulikaggapari-
cchinnaṇi iva jātāni cūddasahatṭhāni tiṇasantharāni disvā :
“Tasmiṇ viparivattamānāya¹⁵ pi mahāpāṭhaviyaṇi nipa-

¹ S₂, B -parimatṭha-² S_{1,2} -samuggatapataṅgo³ B sotapatiṭṭa-⁴ B tath'eva ⁵ B -kusumālāṅkate⁶ S_{1,2} -sugandhinīsu⁷ S₁ lalita-⁸ B kusumāmodahasitālijāle⁹ B mandamandavāte¹⁰ B Soṭṭhiyanijō-¹¹ B -kusamutṭhiyo¹² S₂ -suvaddhaujukakhandhaghaṇabuddha-; B -ujju-¹³ B -piṇṇa-¹⁴ S₂ -tikabhūtāni¹⁵ S₂ B pubbuttarabhāge¹⁶ B parivattamānāya pi mahāpāṭhaviyā

tantesu pi nigghātasatasahassesu ¹ phalante pi pavana-
pathe ² pavassantesu pi khadiraṅgāranikaresu ³ sussantesu
pi me maṅṣalohitesu sammāsambodhim apatvā na ⁴ viriyam
saṃharissāmīti," pallaṅkam ābhujitvā bodhi⁵rukkhamūle
puratthābhimukho ⁶ nisidi.

Tadā ⁷ mahāpurisassa Dasasatanayano Vijayuttaram
nāma viśaṃ⁸ratanasatāyāmaṃ bhuvanavivaravyāpināda-
saṅkham ⁹ dhamayanto atthāsi.

Tathā Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto ¹⁰ tigāvutāyatanam ¹¹
veḷuvapaṇḍuvīṇam ādāya vādayanto, Suyāmadevarājā ti-
gāvutāyatasaradasamayarajanikarakaraṇikā¹²sassirikaṃ
dibbacāmaram gahetvā mandamandaṃ vijayanto, Santus-
sitadevarājā maṇitālavantaṃ gahetvā sukhānilaparāmparāhi
santappento, SahampatīMahābrahmā tiyojanavittthataṃ
dutiyaṃ iva puṇṇacandaṃ setacchattam upari dhārayanto,
Kālo nāma ¹³ nāgarājā asītisahassanāṭikāparivuto thuti-
vacanasahassāni gāyanto ¹⁴ atthāsi.

Dvattiṃsadevakumārikāyo dibbapupphasampunṇavivi-
dharatanamañjūsā ¹⁵ gahetvā pūjayantiyo atthāṃsu.

Sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā chaṇavesaṃ¹⁶ gahetvā
samantā samussitadhajapaṭākākadalitoraṇakusumadāma-
hatthā gahitapuṇṇaghaṭamadhukatacchumaṇidaṇḍadīpa-
dhārikā atthamaṅgalaratanādāsapantiyo pathavīto yāva
akanitthā nirantaram atthāṃsu.

Tasmiṃ samaye sakalalokavasavattī Vasavattimāro :
"Kumāro 'yaṃ mama visayaṃ atikkamitukāmo, kāmam
Siddhattham asiddhattham karissāmīti," bāhusahassam
māpetvā, jalamānālamayāni vividhāyudhāni gahetvā,
diyaḍḍhayaḍḍhayaṇasatikāṃ Girimekhalābhidhānaṃ gajarājam ¹⁷

¹ B omits -sāta-

² B pavanasatthe

³ B khadiraṅgārasikaresu

⁴ S_{1,2} patvā

⁵ S₁ omits bodhi-

⁶ S₂ -mukham

⁷ B tato

⁸ B viśa-

⁹ B byāpitanādam

¹⁰ B gandhabbadevaputto

¹¹ B tigāvutāyāmaṃ

¹² B omits -karaṇikā-

¹³ B omits nāma

¹⁴ B bhāsanto

¹⁵ B mañjūsāni

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -janavesaṃ

¹⁷ B gajam

āruyha, bhīma¹bībhacchasaḥasāya² virūpaappameyyāya sara-
 bhamārasenāya³ parivuto yojanasahassato⁴ paṭṭhāya gaj-
 jamānapalayaghaṇaghaṭṭāsāṅghattasāṅghatācandāsānisahas-
 sasampātadārunena ghoranigghosena sakalalokam ekanin-
 ādaṁ⁵ katvā: "Siddhatthakumārāṇi gaṇhatha hanatha
 vijjhattha pādesu gahetvā parasāgare⁶ khipathāti." āpa-
 pento yugantavātāyātapicūṭilam⁷ iva⁸ saha dassanen⁹ 'eva
 surāsuraṇaṁ palāpento samantato dhārādharaghaṭṭā¹⁰
 viya ajjhottharivā, abhinavajaladhararavāṇi¹¹ gambhīra-
 ṇāṇi bhīṇsaṇāṇi candārambhāṇi samīraṇasāraṇi¹² māpetvā,
 tassa¹³ kandappādappāpanudino cīvarakaṇṇaṁ pi cāletum
 asakkonto samvattavuttūthivegam mahāmeghaṇi¹⁴ vassāpetvā,
 tuhinalāvappamāṇaṁ pi jalabinduṇi tass' Antakaketuni-
 pātino¹⁵ samīpaṁ pi netum asamatto pariyaṇtaniggatasik-
 hāsatavipphuliṅgamālākulajālāvaliḷhaṁ pāsāṇavassaṁ pa-
 haraṇavassaṁ aṅgāravassaṁ kukkulavassaṁ vālukāvassaṁ
 kalalavassaṁ vassāpetvā, taṇi sabbam mālāgūlakusumadā-
 mapupphavuttūthicandanacūṇṇakusumareṇudibbagandha-
 bhāvaṁ upagataṇi disvā, lokantarikaghoram andhakāraṁ
 māpetvā, avijjandhakārassāpi viddhaṇṇasakassa tassa sarira-
 rasminā¹⁶ dinakarasahassuggamaṇaṁ iva¹⁷ jātāṁ ālo-
 kaṁ oloketvā, kopoparattamukhamāṇḍalavijambhitabhā-
 kūṭibhīṇsaṇavesadhārī MeruMandāraṁ¹⁸ pi velukaliraṁ
 iva khaṇḍayantaṁ atitikhiṇāṇi dībbaṇubhāvopetaṇi khura-
 dhāraṇi cakkāvudhaṇi¹⁹ vissajjetvā, taṇi kusumacchattabhū-

¹ B bhīmaṇi vibhacchaṇi sahasāyavirūpaṇi

² S₂ sarasamāra-

³ B inserts -sata-

⁴ S_{1,2} sakalalokaninnādaṇi

⁵ B parasāgaraṇi

⁶ S_{1,2} -piculam; B yugantavātāpayāta-

⁷ B dharāṇidharaghaṭṭā

⁸ B -jaladharagambhīraṇādabhiṇsaṇāṇi; S₂ va gambhī-
 raṇādābhiṇsaṇāṇi

⁹ B samīraṇaṇāṇi

¹⁰ B kandhabbārambhapanodino

¹¹ S_{1,2} tassa vasantaketu-

¹² B dinakarasahassass'uggamaṇaṁ iva

¹³ MeruMandarasminī

¹⁴ B cakkāvudhaṇi

tam passitvā, Mārasenāya pi¹ vissajjitāni mahantāni Mārā-nubhāvōpetāni dhūpāyantāni pajjalantāni pabbatakūtāni mālāguḷabhāvam āpannāni disvā, sañjātasoko taṃ dubbāritayasavisaram² upasaṅkamma : “ Uṭṭhaha Siddhattha, pallaṅko mam ’evāyam pāpunātiti,” vatvā, tena ajeyyavik-kamena : “ Māra, imassa pallaṅkassa hetubhūṭassa kalyāṇa-kammassa katabhāve³ tava ko sakkhīti ? ” vutte, “ Sabbe ime sakkhiṇo ti,” Mārasenābhimukhaṃ hattham pasāretvā, palayajalanidhinigghosābhibhavanīyena tumulaghoragho-sena⁴ : “ Ahaṃ sakkhi ahaṃ sakkhīti,” Mārasenāya sak-khibhāvaṃ dāpetvā⁵ : “ Ko te, Siddhattha, sakkhīti,” vatvā, tena asamaparakkamena : “ Mayham ettha⁶ sacetanā sakkhiṇo na santiti,” rattajaladharagabbhato nikkhanta-kañcanavijjum iva cīvaragabbhato dakkhiṇakaraṃ nīharitvā, avaniabhimukhaṃ katvā, pāramibhūmiyam unnaditvā⁷ : “ Idāni kasmā nissaddāsīti,” vatvā, mahāpathaviyā aneka-ravasate mūncāpīte Māro Vasavattī avasavattī hutvā, bhīṭatasito⁸ saha⁹ Māraparisāya gahitāvudhābharaṇavat-thāni pahāya, abhimukhāya disāya¹⁰ yāva cakkavālācalam palāyi.

Iti Mārasenātulapalayapavano dharamāne yeva surīye Mārabalaṃ viddhamsitvā, abhejjavīrajayavara¹¹ maṅgalapallaṅkenisīno surāsurabhujagabhujagāsanādīhi jayaghosam¹² ghosamānehi pasādapāmujjaparavasehi¹³ samāgantvā, gaṇḍhabbadibbakusumadāmādīhi¹⁴ adhikatarāma pūjyamāno sakaladasasahassilokadhātum vadḍhetvā¹⁵ vissatṭhamālā-guḷaṃ viya ghanabaddhapupphakalāpaṃ¹⁶ viya susajjita-kusumāsanaṃ viya alaṅkatapatīy¹⁷ attam pupphavitānaṃ

¹ B pavissajjitāni

² B tassa dubbāritassa samīpam upasaṅkamma

³ S₂ katabhāve’va ; S₁ katabhāvo

⁴ B kutūhalataraghora- ⁵ B vadāpetvā ⁶ B ev’ettha

⁷ B unnaṇḍitvā ⁸ S₁ -sīto ⁹ B sahāmara-

¹⁰ B abhimukhimukhāya ; S₁ abhimukhābhimukhāya

¹¹ B abhejjavījayapavara- ¹² B jayaghosamānehi

¹³ B pasādapāmujjamānasehi ¹⁴ S_{1,2} -kusumādīhi

¹⁵ S₁ vatṭetvā ¹⁶ B ghanacandana- ¹⁷ B -yattaṃ viya

viya¹ ca ekamāliniṃ katvā, bahaladhūpaparimalaṃ² gandhacūṇṇarenuparivāsitaṃ sakasirisamujjalam³ ōkaechnaṃ ekaninnādaṃ ca kāretvā, purimayāme pubbe nivutthaṃ khandhasantānaṃ anussaranto aparimitatitakālavatti⁴ mohandhakāraṃ viddhamsetvā, majjhimayāme cavanāmo upajjamānādayo⁵ satte dibbena cakkhūṃ olokeno anāgatāmitakālavatti⁶ aññāpatamojalam⁷ padāletvā, pacchimayāme paccuppannakā⁸lavatti avijjātimiranikaraṃ samugghātetum patīcasamuppādasāgare nāṇaMerumantam⁹ otāretvā, ālento viya vattavivattānulomapaṭilomādinayavasena¹⁰ sammāsanto dasabalacatuvesārajjādigunaratana-parivāritaṃ sabbaññutaññāmatam sampādetvā, savāsanāsaye¹¹ sammucchinditvā, kālattayavattinaṃ¹² sabbavattinaṃ¹³ karatālāmala-kam iva niravasesaṃ disvā, paripunṇasaṅkappo pītivegena “anekajātisamsāraṃ” ti udānaṃ udānesi.

Evam assa Bhagavato sambandhinī arabato sammāsambuddhassa.

Iti vipuladāyo yo lokanīttaraṇattham
Pavisiya bhavaduggam pāramī pūrayitvā,
Hatasakalakileso pattasabbāññubhāvo
Parahītanirato 'yaṃ tassa Buddhassa¹⁴ bodhi.

Abhisambodhikathā.

“Kiṃ sādhiṇī?” attānaṃ¹⁵ patthetvā, aparimitakālam anantabodhisambhāre upacinitvā, āgatassa mahāpurisassa sammāsambodhiṃ¹⁶ sādhiṇī sesūnaṃ saggamokkha¹⁷ sukhasādhiṇī.

¹ B omits viya ca

² B bahaladhūmaparimala-

³ B ekasiri- ⁴ B -kālapavatti-

⁵ B papajjamānādayo

⁶ B anāgatakalāpavattinaṃ

⁷ B mohajūlam

⁸ B -kālapavattinaṃ

⁹ B Merumantam

¹⁰ B -ādivasena

¹¹ B savāsanāsavaṃ

¹² B -vattitāṃ

¹³ S_{1,2} sabbavattittham

¹⁴ B Buddhabodhi

¹⁵ B patthanam pavattetvā

¹⁶ B sammāsambodhisādhiṇī

¹⁷ S₂ saggamokkhe

“Abhiṭṭhuta kenāti?” Buddhānubuddhadevīndanarindanāgindehi abhiṭṭhuta.

“Kattha ppatitṭhitā ti?” Yaṃ tṭhānaṃ saṃvaṭṭakappe vinatṭhesu koṭisatasahassacakkavālesu pacchā vināsaṃ gacchati, vivatṭakappe sabbapaṭṭhamāṃ saṅghahati, tasmiṃ yeva kappe yato uggataṃ jalajapadumam Brahma-loke pabujjhivā, vivatṭatṭhāyikappe jāyamānadasabalānaṃ¹ gaṇanavasena samaṇaparikkhāraṃ deti. Tasmiṃ yeva kappe pūritapāramitānaṃ mahābodhisattānaṃ aparimāṇa-gaṇādhigamena acalādhāraṃ hoti. Yato² yāva bhavaggā bherikuḥaram iva susiravimānaṃ Brahmūṇā pi na³ laṅghaniyaṃ nāgamānusaasuragaru⁴ladevaBrahmacāḥkavatṭipūjanīyaṃ ca hoti, tasmiṃ Magadhesu Uruvelājanapade Nerañjarāya tire mahāvaravadhūhadayaṭṭhāniye va utta-matṭhāne patitṭhitā.

Tassā phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre patitṭhitā. Dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiṇe patitṭhitā.

Tāsu katham phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre patitṭhitā ti.

Athānekagaṇagaṇābharaṇa⁶vibhūsito Sugato suriyaras-misamphutṭham⁷ iva padumaṃ suvikasitacittasantāno⁸ anantāni kappakoṭisatasahassāni imassa mahābodhipallaṅkassa kāraṇā sandhāvi.⁹ “Ettha mayā nisinnena Mārāri-senā viddhaṃsitā. Etth’eva me nisinnassa saṅkappā paripunnā na tāva ito vuṭṭhahissāmīti,” cintetvā,¹⁰ anekakoṭisatasahassasaṅkhātā samāpattiyo¹¹ samāpajjanto sattāhaṃ vitināmetvā, tato vuṭṭhāya sabbaññutañānapativedhe uppannasandehānaṃ ekaccānaṃ devatānaṃ kaṅkhāvidhāma-

¹ B jāyamānānaṃ

² B tato paṭṭhāya yāva

³ B nālaṅghaniyaṃ

⁴ B -garuḍa-

⁵ S₂ UruvelājanapadaNerañjarātire mahāvaravadhūhadayāni; S₁ Uruvelāya

⁶ B -bharaṇabhūsito

⁷ B -saṃphullam iva

⁸ S₁ suvikasitaṃ cittasantā

⁹ S_{1,2} sandhāviṃ

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omīti cintetvā

¹¹ B -satasahassasamāpattiyo

anattham¹ ākāsam abbhuggantvā, yamakapāṭihāriyam² dassetvā. Tato oruyha mahābodhipallānikato isakam pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge thatvā: “Imasmiñ vata me mahābodhimūle sabbaññutaññānam patividdhan³ ti,” aparimitasamayasaṃupacitapāramitā⁴+phalādhigamanatthānam pallānikam bodhirukkhañ ca pañcappabhāsamudayujjalena⁵ pīṭivikasitena animisena pemabharanayanayugalena⁶ pūjento sattāham tattha atthāsi.

Tato rajanīkarasommagatto pañcanetto Satthā satta-⁷ ratanacaṇkame caṇkamanto ratanaghare Dhammañ vicinanto, ajapālamūle Māravilāsinimukhakamalavanam vilāpento, mucalindamūle nāgarājassa manakumudavanam vibodhento, rājāyatanamūle phalasamāpattisukham anubhavanto satta sattāhāni vītināmetvā. Sakkenānītam⁸ agadahaṛitakam nāgalatādantakattham Anotattasallilāñ ca paribhuñjitvā, vāṇijadvayopanītam matthu⁹mādhupīṇḍikam mahārājūpanīte patte paṭiggahetvā,¹⁰ bhojanāvasāne ajapālamūlam¹¹ gantvā: “Adhigato kho myāyam Dhammo paṭhaviśandhārakaudakakkhandho viya gambhīro pabbatena paṭicchādetvā, ṭhapito viya duddaso duddasattā yeva duranubodho nibbutasabbaparilāhatā¹² santo sādhuṛasabhojanam iva atittikaratthena paṇīto na takkena avacarita¹³bbattā atakkāvacaro sattadhā¹⁴ bhinnassa vālassa koṭi viya andhabālānam¹⁵ avisayattā paṇḍitavedanīyo, mayā hi imaṃ Dhammam paṭivijjhitum vāyamantena āgatāgatānam yācakānam alaṇkatapatīyattam sīsam kantitvā, galalohitam nīharitvā, suañjitāni¹⁶ akkhini uppādetvā, kulavaṃsappadīpakam¹⁷ puttam manāpacārīniṃ bhariyam dentena adin-

¹ S_{1,2} saṅkhāvidhamanattam

² B -pāṭihāriyam

³ B paṭivijjhīn ti

⁴ B -pāramitābalādhī-

⁵ B pañcappasādasamudayasamujjalena

⁶ B pemaharaṇanayanayugalena

⁷ S_{1,2} omit satta-

⁸ B Sakkenābhīnīta-

⁹ S_{1,2} mattha-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} patigaṇhitvā

¹¹ B ajapālanigrodha-

¹² S₁ parilāhatattā

¹³ S_{1,2} acarita-

¹⁴ S_{1,2} satadhā

¹⁵ S_{1,2} anubālānam

¹⁶ B suañcitāni

¹⁷ S₂ kulavaṃsapadīpaputtam

nañ dānañ nāma n' atthi, saṅkhaṇḍādisu attabhāvesu
 jīvitapariṇeṇa¹ tīṇalavaṃ iva karontena² silavīti-
 kamam paṭhavim ubbattam iva³ maññaṃānena arakkhi-
 tañ silaṃ nāma n' atthi, cūlasutasomādisu attabhāvesu
 manūññañ vibhūtim pariccajantena khantivāḍippabbutisu
 attabhāvesu chejjabhejjādini pāpūnantaṃ apūritā kāci
 pāramitā⁴ nāma n' atthi, tassa me vāsarasandhiyā⁵
 Mārabaḷaṃ vidhamantassāpi paṭhavī na kampittha, paṭha-
 mayāme pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarantassāpi majjhimayāme
 dibbacakkhuṃ visodhantassāpi na kampittha, pacchimayā-
 me pana paṭiccasamuppādam pativijjhantassā⁶ eva me⁷
 dasasahassilokadhātum ayadaṇḍena ākoṭitakaṃsathā⁸
 lakaṃ viya virāvasataṃ virāvasahassam⁹ muñcamānā
 vātāhate paduminipappe udakabindu¹⁰ viya pakampittha,
 iti mādisenāpi tikkaṇḍānena kicchen' evāyaṃ Dhammo
 paṭividdho, tam ime lokiyamahājanā kañjiyapunnalāpu viya
 takkaḥharitacāṭi viya vasātelapitapilotikā¹¹ viya añjanamak-
 khitattho viya ca kilesabharitā¹² atisaṅkiliṭṭhā rāgarattā
 dosaduṭṭhā mohamūlā avijjārāsina ajjhottha¹³ te kin
 nāma pativijjhissanti? Ko attho desitenāti," sañjātanirussāhe,
 Mahābrahmūnā "Nassati vata bho loko ti" ādinā nayena
 mahantaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā, dasasu lokadhātusahasessu
 dasahi Brahmasahasessi saddhim Bhagavato purato pātu-
 bhavitvā, dakkhiṇājānumaṇḍalam¹⁴ puthaviyaṃ¹⁵ nihacca,
 sirasi añjaliṃ¹⁶ bandhitvā: "Desetu Bhagavā Dhamman ti"
 ādinā nayena yācito buddhacakkhūnā dasasahassiloka-
 dhātumolokento, "Tattha ettakā apparajakkhā ettakā mahā-
 rajakkhā ti," disvā, puna pi te satte bhabbābhavavasena
 vibhajtvā, abhabbapuggale pahāya bhabbapuggale yeva

¹ S₂ karontānaṃ

² B silavītikkaṃmapaṭhavīubbattanaṃ iva

³ B pārami nāma ⁴ B avarasandhiyā ⁵ B omits me

⁶ S₂ -thālaṃ ⁷ B inserts virāvasatasahassam

⁸ S₂ udabindu ⁹ B -pūritapilotikā ¹⁰ S₂ inserts viya

¹¹ S₁ ajjhotatā ¹² S_{1,2} -pātumaṇḍalam

¹³ S₂ puthaviyaṃ; B paṭhavīyaṃ

¹⁴ B añjaliṃ ṭhapento vanditvā

ñāṇena pariggahetvā, "Brahmānam idāni pana sabbo ¹ jano saddhābhājanam upanetu, pūressāmiṭi tesam saṅkappan ti" vacanāmataraṁsiyo vissajjesi.

Tato ajapālaudayaselasamutthito ² jinavarasuriyo manivannagaganātale vividhabuddharasmiyo ³ vissajjento Upakādayo paritosento ⁴ kusumāmodamadamodamānamukharamadhukarasākhāpādapam mattamorakokilavirutam Isipatanam nāma migadāyam pavisitvā, kinnarakuravikarutasadisena sarena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantetvā, neka-brahmāmarakoṭiparivuto Dhammacakkam pavattento desanāraṁsinā mōhandhakāranikaram bhinditvā, sakalaloke Dhammalokam dassetvā, veneyyajanakamalavikāsam ⁵ akāsi.

Iti rājā viya mahānubhāvo migavanaranabhūmiyam paññāhatthena desanākhaggaṁ gahetvā, veneyyasahāyajana-paripīlakakilesaripusisāni chinditvā, saddhammajaya-bherim paharitvā, saddhammajayaketum ussāpetvā, saddhammajayathūpam ⁶ patitthāpetvā, sakalalokam ekarajjam ⁷ katvā, sabbalokekarājā hutvā, mahājanam bhavabandhanā mocetvā, attano ⁸ nibbānābhayapuram pavesetukāmo Uruvelāgāminam ⁹ maggam paṭipajjitvā, tiṁsamatte bhaddavaggiyarājakumāre maggattayāmatarasam pāyetvā, pabbajjam datvā: "Caratha cārikam bhikkhave lokānukampāyāti," uyyojetvā, Uruvelam ¹⁰ gantvā, jaṭilānam antojaṭā ca bahijaṭā ca vijatetvā, arahattamaggam pāpetvā, tena mahānubhāvakhināsavasahassena parivuto tārāṇaparivuto saradasamayarajanikaro viya gantvā, taruṇatarusatasamalaṁkatapallavarāgārūnam anavaratapātita ¹¹ kusumareṇurāñjitaṁ latāmaṇḍapatalagatasikhaṇḍimaṇḍalāraddhanaccaṁ Latthivanaṁ nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, rājānam sajanam Bimbisāram dvādasanahutabrāhmaṇagahapatiparivutaṁ

¹ B sabbe janā saddhābhājanā upanetena pūressāmi tesam ² B -selavutthito ³ B -raṁsiyo

⁴ B *inserts* gantvā

⁵ B -kamalavanavi-

⁶ B saddhammajayathūnam

⁷ B sakalam ekarajjam

⁸ S₂ attanena

⁹ S₂ gāminim

¹⁰ B Uruvelāyam

¹¹ B anucaritapatita-

samīpam upagatāni vasudhātalanihitalalāṭam paripācita-kusalamūlāni Dhammakathāmatarāsenābhisūcitvā, aparādivase sakalādevadānavoragarājaparivuto Purindadena ca¹ mānavakarūpadhārīnā madhurassareṇa gīyamānaguṇa²so-bho jināsabho aparimitasamaya³samupacitakusalabalajanitānopamāya buddhalīlāya Rājagahanagaram⁴ upasāṅkamitvā, rājabhavanam abhinito raññā bhāttena niman-tito⁵ bhojanāvasāne salilācalāvasānam mahitalāni cālen-to Vēḷuvanārāmam paṭiggahetvā, kusumbhārāvanatataruvaranicite pavikasita⁶kamalakuvalayālāṅkatajalāsaye mudu-surabhisirasukhapavane tasmiṃ vane silākkhandhāvāram bandhitvā, samādhikuntam ussāpetvā, sabbaññūtaññānasaram parivattayamāno Dhammarājā yathārucitena vihāreṇa viharati.

Tadā rājā Suddhodano: “Putto me paramābhisambodhim patvā, pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṃ nissāya Vēḷuvane viharatīti,” sutvā, Buddhabhūtam puttāni datṭhukāmo, nava vāre yodhasahassa⁷parivāren⁸ evānaccavare pesetva, tesu ekam pi apassanto Buddhavallabhaṃ saha-jātaṃ madhurabhāratīni Kāludāyim nāma mahāmaccāni—“Yena keṇa ci upāyena sutavararatanam⁹ ānetvā mama nayanarasāyanāni karohīti”—tath’ eva pesesi.

So pi ganṭvā, Dasabaladhammadesanāni sutvā, yodhasahassena saddhim arahattam patvā, sapaṇṇo pabbajitvā, Bhagavantaṃ namassamāno vasantakālajanitādhikakissalāyavilasitāni suniladalavipulasākhāsahassāni sugandhivividhavicittakusumaduma¹⁰samūhāni madhuramayūravirutāni madamuditavividhavihaṅgabahuvidhanaditāni vanāni vimālabhinilavipulasalilapūritāni upphullakallāhārakumudakuvalayāni¹¹ abhinadita¹²samuddakādambakadambakāni ni-

¹ B omits ca ² B -guṇasamūho ³ B aparimitasamaye

⁴ B Rājagahaṃ

⁵ S_{1,2} omit raññā bha^o ni^o

⁶ B -suvikasita

⁷ MSS -sahassasahassa-

⁸ B -parivāreṇa

⁹ B puttavararatanāni

¹⁰ S₂ omits -duma-

¹¹ S_{1,2} -kalhāra-; B phullakallāhārakumuduppalakuvalayāni

¹² B abhinaditapamada-

rantarajātadumakusumasamākinpāni ketakīdhūlidhūsarakūlar¹pulināni salilāsayasahasāni sugandhamanda²sītālanilaparigatāni bhuvanavivarāni veluriyakañcukāvagunṭhitāni viya saddaladalāharitāni dharanīmaṇḍalāni kulana-garagamana³samayodāni dhammissarassāti gamanavanna-nam akāsi.

Tadā Brahmasurāsuroragamakūṭamanibhamarapari-cum-bitacarāṇa⁴kamalayugalo visatiyā khīṇāsavasahashehi parivuto rattakambalaparikkhitto viya jaṅgamo kanakagiri-varo sarīrarasmihi Indadhanuvijjutārāṇappabhāvisaravipphuritaviraṇṇitaṃ iya vanantaraṃ kurumāno Kapilābhi-dhānaṃ rājadhāniṃ⁵ gantvā, vividhakusumadalaraḥalāṇkatapulīnataḥabhirāme nigrodhārāme nītimadamānamad-danaṃ suranaranāyanarasāyanam yamakapāṭihāriyam dassetvā, Sākiyehi Sākiyam Devindavanditaṃ pādāravindaṃ vandāpetvā, pokkharavassāvasāne Dhammavassam vassāpetvā⁶, janamanāvanisamuggataṃ⁷ kilesadhūlinika-raṃ nāsetvā, puna divase samaṇaṇaparivuto Kapilapū-ram⁸ piṇḍāya pavasi.

Tadā Bimbā devī nekasatayuvatiparivutā paramarama-nīye pāsāde sihapāṇjaraṃ vivaritvā, marakata-vūtapānavivaravinnigata⁹mukhamāṇḍalā vikacakamalakosaputā ambaratalagataka¹⁰malinī viya oloketi mahāpurisam mahāvī-thiyā virājamānaṃ disvā, rājanīkarodayavibujjhamānakumudini viya vikasitahadāyā ānandajalalulitalōcanā bhūsa-namanīkiranabhāsuraṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ āmantetvā: “Eso hi jaṅgamaratanaMerugirisiriya Kapilapurajalanidhi-majjhe¹¹ pajjalanto vividharasmimālākulasarīro sakalabhu-vanavandaniyo vikasitadalasataṃ āloḷakesarasahasajātīlam makarandamadhūkaravassitaṃ nilapitalohitāvadānaṃ pa-ṭipadam uggataṃ padumam akkamanto tāto tuyhan ti,” dassetvā, jīnavarapitaram upasaṅkamma: “Deva, tava

¹ S₂ -kalala-

² B sugandhamudū-

³ B kulasaṅgahagamana-

⁴ S₂ inserts nakha

⁵ B rājadhānaṃ

⁶ S₂ vassetvā

⁷ B janamānasā-

⁸ S₂ omits piṇḍāya

⁹ S₁ -niggata-

¹⁰ B -kamali viya

¹¹ S₂ -majjho

putto asmiñ¹ nagare amaravarasenāya viya paramarucira-
dassanāya senāya parivuto sabbābharanabhū²sito² devarā-
jalilāya vicaritvā, idāni imasmiñ yeva pure piñḍāya caratī-
ti³ nivedesi.

Athāsesanarapatitilakabhūto munivarajanakarājā vegena
gantvā kampamāno: "Na te, putta, vañso³ na cara na cara
Sakyapuñgavāti," vatvā: "Vañse te, sutavara, mahāsam-
matādisu anekaKhattiyasatasahassesu ekarājū⁴+sabhenāpi
na bhikkhācaritapubbo ti," vutte, "Tav' eso⁵ vañso mama
vañso pana Buddhavañso ti," vutte pattam ādāya, punṇa-
candodayam iva mudukarasahassasamvaddhitaratanālayam
Suragajam iva avicchinna⁶ mahādānasantānam⁶ rājanive-
sanam netvā, vīsatiyā vitarāgasahashehi saha Sugatam
vipulavimalamadhurodanena santappetvā, calitacūlāmaṇi-
maricimañjaripīṇjarañjalihi rājamaṇḍalehi saddhim munirā-
jam vanditvā, ekamantañ nisīdi.

Bhagavato pi ghiparicārikā makaraketupatākā anekasa-
hassā Sākiyanāṭakiyo⁷ raññānuññātā āgantvā, pitivīsāla-
locanā⁸ pasādavantā cullajananiyā MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā⁹
saha tañ namassamānā ekamantañ nisīdihsu

Tadā nijarājakulakumudasaṇḍacandamaṇḍalo rūpa-
kāyadassanavyāvatajananayanappasādajananasamattāya
sabbākāra¹⁰paripūrāya sabbañgapaccañgasiriyā antepu-
ravāsijanam¹¹ santappento suvaṇṇakiṇkiṇikam cālento viya
madhurassarena Dhammam desetvā, utthāyāsana: "Sace'
ham ajja nāṭakihi saha¹² nāgatāya Bimbāvanitāya niketa-
nam¹³ nopagantvā gaccheyyam āsāparipālitañ tassā thad-

¹ B tasmiñ

² B -vibhūsito

³ B mā cara mā cara Sākyapuñgava na vañso te suta-
vara mahā-

⁴ B ekarājā pi na

⁵ S₂ tava so; B vatvā ayañ tava vañso

⁶ B acchinna-

⁷ B Sākiyā nāṭakitthiyo

⁸ B -vikāsalocanā

⁹ B pasādāvantagattā cūlajanani MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā

¹⁰ S₁ sabbālaṅkāra-

¹¹ S_{1,2} antopura-; B antepuravāsinañ janānañ

¹² B sace samajjanāṭakihi; omits saha

¹³ S₂ B niketañ

dhahadayam¹ adhunā yeva phāleyyāti²,” tassānuggahāya tatādvayagataravirajanikaro³ girivaro viya jaṅgamo agga-sāvakayugena saddhim pītūrājam ādāya Bimbāya⁴ bhavanam agamāsi.

Tadā sā devī bhuvanavijayā⁵ analaṅkatattā⁶ abhinavad-alitamanosilācunnavaṇṇena aṅgalāvaṇṇappabhāppavāhena amatarasanadīpūreṇeva vāsa⁷ bhavanam apūrayanti, assu-bindupāta⁸ alladukūlā vāmakaratalanīhitamukhakamalā nisinnā Dasabalaṃ disvā, sarabhasam utthāya⁹ anilabalavilulita¹⁰ kañcanalātā viya ratanācalassa jinavarassa pādamūle nipatitvā pañcappabhāsamuda¹¹ yasamujjalavisālānayanakusumehi assumadhubindu¹² ni vissajjenti, vikiṇṇanīlakuṭṭiladhammillamoli¹³ madhupavālī mudumadhuragirā bhamarānūrāvā surattakomalakaratalapallavena tassa karikarapīvarāsu cāmīkaravijjūti visarajaṅghāsu¹⁴ gabetvā, sokasinehānilavegavilulitā¹⁵ bahuppakāram paridevitvā, dassanasavana¹⁶ samphassena assāsam patilabbhitvā, cakītaharinī¹⁷ viya taṃ nirantaram olokeṃ ekamantam aṭṭhāsi

Atha rājā: “Sutavara¹⁸ ayaṃ Yasodharā tava virahātūrā bālātapaṃ viya rattāravindakosesu alattakarasaṃ carāṇa¹⁹ talesu na limpanti, Kusumasasarassa²⁰ kalahaṃ sakam maṇinūpuram pādapaṅkajasamphassena nānuggaṇhanti, apagatamekhalā pamukhamajjhabhāgā kālāgarupaṅkapattabhaṅgam²¹ payodharabhāre na lekhaṇanti, anuparacittarocana²² bindutilakaṃ sūlakaṃ nalāṭa-²³

¹ B paripālitaṃ taṃ hadayam ² S₁ phāleyyāsīti

³ B utudvayopagataravirajanikaro ⁴ B Pimbā-

⁵ S₁ inserts bimbo ⁶ B analaṅkatā ⁷ B pavāsa-

⁸ B assumadhubindunipāta-

⁹ B turitaṃ samutthāya ¹⁰ S₁ -lulita-

¹¹ S₂ -samuda- ¹² B -bindū ¹³ B omits -moli-

¹⁴ S₂ pīvarā cāmīkaradujjūti visarā; B karikaram iva paripūracāmīkarajūti-

¹⁵ B -lulitā ¹⁶ S₂ omits -savana- ¹⁷ B calitaharinī

¹⁸ S₁ sutavaram ¹⁹ S₂ samvarāna-

²⁰ B Kusumesasarassa ²¹ B -paṇḍapayodharagāre

²² B anusaracittarocana- ²³ S₁ lalāṭarekham

lekhaṃ na dhārayanti, apanītabhārasirodharābharanakaṇ-
ṇapūrādivasakaracandatārakāsamūhasuñña¹gagana²sannī-
bhā raṇaraṇapakakhijjamāna³mānasā, sakalaṃ Kapilapu-
raṃ Sakyajanapadaṃ ca suññaṃ iva maññaṃ mānā, kusum-
adhavalāhi vanalatāhi atālītā pi vedanāparipīlītā, manda-
mārutavidhūtehi kusumarajehi anālulita⁴locanā pi assuja-
lam muñcamānā, haṃsapakkhavātavitātehi upavanasara-
sikarehi asittā pi allatanulatā haṃsīva bhavanakamalini-
kalloladolam anārūḥhā pi pakampita⁵gattā, kusumadhū-
lidhūsarehi madhukarakulehi adatthāpi sañjātasantāsā tava
vataṃ samādiyivā, ekākinī cakkavākī⁶ viya ca hutvā,
katham paripīlītajīvītā ahoṣīti ?” Bhagavato nivedesi.

Taṃ sutvā vimalakamalasiribharanayano⁷ deviyā
chandatiṇṇā⁸padānadesanāsālilasekena virahadahanam⁹
nibbāpetvā, āramam upayāto, aparasmim divase : “ Sacā-
yam¹⁰ Nandakumāro pañcakalyāṇopetāya ghanataratimira-
saṅghāte pi¹¹ samantā dvādasahatthappadeso ukkākāreṇa
vipphuritadehappabhāya dibbesu caturāṅgasāṅgitesu de-
vanātakīnibbisesāya¹² Sākiyakulabhūsanāya¹³ janapadaka-
lyāṇiṇi sarīrasamphassaṃ labheyya, tadā mādisena muni-
varasahassenāpi na tam uddharitum¹⁴ sakkā ti.” Vivāhato-
pubbe¹⁵ yeva tam pabbājetvā, Rāhulakumāram pi mātarā
pesitam kumārābharanabhūsitam antojale dissamānaṃ
vikasitakanakapadumassa paṭibimbam viya attānam anug-
acchantam : “ Sukhā te samaṇa cchāyā ti,” piyavacanam
uggirantam “ Dāyajjam me, samaṇa, dehīti,” byāharantam
ārāmaṃ netvā, niruttaram Dhammaratanadāyajjam datvā,
ariyagaṇaparivuto Kapilapurato nikkhamitvā, paṭutarakir-
aṇamālī aṃsumālī viya virocamaṇo, tatttha tatttha paripā-

¹ S₁ - puñña- ² B - gaganatala- ³ S₂ - khijjamāna-

⁴ S₂ - aluliyita- ; S₁ - alutthita- ⁵ B samkampita-

⁶ S₂ cakkavākīni ⁷ B - siriharānanayano

⁸ S_{1,2} candatiṇṇarā- ; B candakinnārāpadāna-

⁹ B vidahadahanam ¹⁰ S₂ svāyam ¹¹ B omits pi

¹² B devanātakitthi- ¹³ B - bhūṣāya

¹⁴ B uttaritum ¹⁵ B vivāhapubbe

citacittajantavo vibodhento¹ Rājagaham punar āgantvā, madhura²madhukaravirutagīyamānasakusumapallava-bhārabharita³nānālatāvanitāvalambitatarupativarehi samupa⁴sobhitasītavane viharati.

Tadā Sudatto gahapati kenaci devakaraṇīyena Sāvattthito Rājagaham gantvā, Rājagahikena piyasahāyakena⁵ bhaginīpatinā⁶ gahapatinā : “Buddho loke uppanno ti,” vutto⁷, sañjātapitisomanasso pabhātam maññamāno rattiyaṃ nikkhamitvā, devatānubhāvena Sītavanam gantvā, Bhagavantam paccūse ajjhokāse caṅkamantaṃ dīparukkham viya pallavantam⁸ abbhamaḥikādhūmarajārāhupañcaṅgavinimuttam abhinavoditam paripuṇṇam saradasamayacandamaṇḍalam viya ca⁹ virocamaṇam nayanānandakaram disvā, tassa pādarajam¹⁰ sirasā sampaticchitvā, ajarāmaram amalam¹¹ atulam¹² amataṃ santam abhayam asaṅkhatam nipuṇam paṇītam gambhīram duddasaṃ Dhammam sutvā, nayanasaḥassapatimaṇḍitam sattabhavālaṅghanīyam sotāpattiṭṭhalam patvā, sasaṅgham anagham amoghavādinam Dhammoghavāhinim Bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā, nānāvidhakkhajjakādisamalaṅkataṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannam sukhanidānam dānam¹³ datvā : “Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam vassāvāsam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti,” yācitvā, “Suññāgāre¹⁴ kho gahapati tathāgatā abhīramantīti” vutte,¹⁵ “Aññātam mayā¹⁶ bhante ti” nikkhamitvā, paramaramaṇīyam Sākiyanagaraṃ¹⁷ gantvā : “Kattha nu kho Bhagavā vihareyyāti ?” samantā anuvilkento Jetarājakumārassa yatijanaṇiyyānam uyyānam chāyūdakasampannam paramaramaṇīyam yogānukūlam bhūmibhāgam disvā, kaḥapaṇakoṭisanthāreṇa kīritvā, tasmim

¹ B bodhim bodhento ² S₂ omits madhura-

³ B -gīyamānakusumagaṇapallavahārahārīta-

⁴ S₂ samuda- ⁵ B sahāyena ⁶ B bhaginīyā patinā

⁷ S₁ vutte ⁸ B dīparukkham iṃ pajjalantaṃ

⁹ B omits ca ¹⁰ MSS. pādarāgam

¹¹ B ajaram amaram ¹² S₂ omits atulam

¹³ B omits dānam ¹⁴ B Buddhā suññāgāre

¹⁵ S₂ vutto ¹⁶ B mayam ¹⁷ B Sāvattthinagaraṃ

vane jaladharaparcumbitasikharamālena Kelāsagīrivareneva¹ sudhādhavalena pākāramandalena parigataVejayan-
tam iva samujjalītanekabhūmikadvārakoṭṭhakaṁ suracāpa-
cārutorañaramaṇīyehi vividhavicittaruciṛapāsādehi mana-
nayanāni vilumpantaṁ Kelāsadhārādharaśaradambuda-
himakarakaranikaradhavalasiniddhasuddhamudupulinata-
lābhirāmam mādhavimadhugandhikādīsu kusumasaṇḍa-
maṇḍitalatāmaṇḍapesu sītasītalasilātalehi samupetaṁ
suphullakamalasaṁmalāṅkatasisīramadhurasalilāsavibhū-
sitam pajjalitagandhakūṭiyā sikhāppattaṁ vihāraṁ kārā-
petvā kālam ārocesi.

Tadāsurāsuramunimanujavandanīyo amaranarapatiṣpa-
rivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā, tārāṇaparivutassa sarada-
paripunṇarajanīkarassa sirisamudayasobham apahasanto⁴
va virocamaṇo mahatā Dhammavassena catasso paṇisā san-
tappento anupubbena Sāvattim patvā, vimalavipula-
dhavalapulinatthataṁ nānāsurabhīkusumappakārābhikī-
ṇaṁ setarattanīlakamaḷāropitāhi marakatarajatakanaka⁵-
phalīkāḍipunṇakalasaṁmālābhi uparacitavīthibhāgaṁ sa-
muṣṣitavivīdhavicittanekasaḥassadhajapatākaṁ dhūpan-
dhakāram⁶ Amarapurasaḍisaḥsaṁ nagaram pavisitvā,
puravāsīhi pūjīyamāno devātāhi abhinandīyamāno⁷ para-
madassanīyāya sarīrappabhāya sakalanagaraṁ suvaṇṇa-
rasasekapiṇjaraṁ viya kurumāno nagarato nikkhamitvā,
surabhīkhusumataruvaranirantaraṁ kuraṅgasāraṅgāḍitaru-
ṇaharīnaśaṇcāram⁸ mattamorasaṭasampaghoṣaṁ⁹ alikula-
jhaṅkāramukharasaḥakāraṁ samadakoḷīlākulakalālāpako-
lāhalaṁ upphulla¹⁰ kusumamaṇḍjarīreṇupīṇjaram anekaku-
sumaparimalavāhinaṁ Jetavanaṁ pavisitvā, tasmim anilā-

¹ B Kelāsagīrineva

² S₂ -saṇḍi-; S₁ -maṇḍitaṁ; B -maṇḍalehi maṇḍitaṁ

³ S_{1,2} omit^{*} -pati- ⁴ S₂ avhayanto; B avahaṁsanto

⁵ B omits -kanaka- ⁶ B dhūmandhakāraṁ

⁷ S₂ abhinandīyamānopamāno ⁸ B -saṇcaritaṁ

⁹ B -saṭasaṅghoṣaṁ alikulaśaṅkāramukharaṁ saḥakāra-
samadakoḷila-

¹⁰ B sapphulla-

saṃ sārāsambādhā¹ nīharitvā, Dhammokāsaṃ dassento, saṃsārāvīpathā ānetvā, ariyamaggapathe patitthāpento, saṃsārasāgarā uttāretvā², nibbānathale³ patitthāpento, saṃsārakantārā tāretvā, nibbānakkhemaabhūmiṃ sampāpento, saṃsārabandhanā mocento, saṃsārāpapātā saṃsārāpalipā saṃsāraviduggā saṃsārāpanikā uddhārento⁴, vītina-meti. Yathā siho migarājā lākhāparikkammakatehi viya mukhaggavāladhipādāpariyantehi samannāgato matthakato patthāya lākhātulikāya⁵ katāhi viya piṭṭhimajjhena gantvā, antarasatthimhi⁶ dakkhiṇāvattaṃ hutvā, tthitāhi tīhi⁷ rājīhi sobhamāno khandhe satasahassagghanikakambala-parikkhepena viya kesarabhāreṇa virājamāno atidhavalasaṅkhacuppannapīḍavanṇena avasesatthānena bhāsamāno gocaratthāya suvaṇṇaguhato vā rajataguhato⁸ vā maṇiphalika⁹manosilāguhānaṃ aññatarato vā nikkhamitvā, tesāṃ yeva tale¹⁰ tthitvā, sarīralaggaṃ rajaṃ vidhūnanto asanisaddaṃ karonto viya vijambhitvā, vijambhanabhūmiyam andhakāre paribbhamantaṃ alātacakkaṃ dassento viya aparāparam paribbhamitvā,¹¹ sihanādaṃ nadanto sakalavanagahananissitānaṃ¹² sattānaṃ santāsaṃ janayitvā samantā tiyojanapadesaṃ ekaninnādaṃ karonto sabbattha visārado vigatalomahaṃso sihanādaṃ nadati, evaṃ so ākiṇṇavaralakkhāno anuvyañjanapatimaṇḍito gandhakutisuvāṇṇaguhato nikkhamitvā, chabbāṇṇehi rasmihi sakalagandhamāṇḍalamālaṃ ratanātala¹³sannibhaṃ katvā, Dhammasanavīmala¹⁴manosilātalagato catuvesārājena visārado¹⁵ vijambhitvā, chaasādhāraṇaṇāṇākesarabhāraṃ vidhūnitvā, brahmāsareṇa gajjitvā, attha¹⁶parisāsu visārado vigatalo-

¹ S₂ sārābandhā ² B otaretvā ³ S₂ nibbāpathe

⁴ S₂ uddharanto ; B uttaranto ⁵ B lākhātulikākatāhi

⁶ B antarapitthimhi ⁷ B omits tīhi

⁸ B rajatamaṇiphalika- ⁹ S₂ -phalaka- ¹⁰ S₂ thale

¹¹ B parijapitvā ¹² S₂ inserts satānaṃ

¹³ S₂ -thala- ; B ratanaphalaka-

¹⁴ S₂ omits -vimala- ; B Dhammarasavīmala-

¹⁵ B omits visārado ¹⁶ S₁ atthasu

mahaṃso, “Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti,” dighāyukānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇacitta¹ santāsaṃ janayanto tisahassimahāssahassilokadhātum pi sareṇa sāvento nānāvīdhadesaṃāvilāsaṃpannaṃ sīhanādaṃ nadati.

Yathā ca piyaṃvado karavikasakuṇo madhurarasaṃ sahakārāphalam mukhaṭṭṇḍakena paharivā, paggharitarasaṃ sāyivā, pakkhena tālaṃ² datvā, vikūjamāno³ sakalavanagahananissitaṃ sattakāyaṃ mattaṃ⁴ viya lalitaṃ karonto mañjussareṇa maṇivaṃsaṃ dhamamāno viya madhussareṇa⁵ viravati, tato satabhāgena vā saḥassabhāgena vā yassa saro madhurataro hoti, yathā ca⁶ rājā cakkavattī cakkaratānānubhāvena cakkavālagabbhe rajjasirim patvā, pattabbam eva pattaṃ, “Kim me idāni mahājanena⁷ olokitenāti?” na appossukko hutvā, rajjasirim yeva⁸ anubhoti, kālena kālaṃ vinicchayaṭṭhāne nisīditvā, niggahetabbe niggahēhāti,⁹ paggaḥetabbe paggaṇhāti, ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpetabbe¹⁰ ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpeti, evaṃ so mahābodhimāṇo adhigatassa sabbaññutañāṇacakkaratānassānubhāvena anupattaDhammarajjo, “Kim me idāni lokena¹¹ olokiteṇa? anuttaram phalasamāpattisukham anubhavissāmi,” appossukkatam anāpajjitvā, catuparisamajjhe paññattavara-Buddhāsane nisīno brahmassaṃ nicchāretvā, Dhammaṃ desayamāno niggahetabbayutte kaṇhadhamne¹² puggale Sineruppapāte pakkipanto viya apāyabhayaśantajjanaṇena niggahetvā, paggaḥetabbayutte kalyāṇadhamme puggale ukkipitvā, bhavagge nisīdāpento viya paggaṇhitvā, ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpetabbayuttake sāvake adbhikataraguṇavasena ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpeti.

Yathā ca puṇṇacando pabhāsaṃpattiyā sobhamāno nabhomajjhe¹³ ṭhito “mam’ evoparicando ti” sabbasattānaṃ khayati, evaṃ so yattha katthaci ṭhitānaṃ abhimukhe¹⁴

¹ B omits -citta- ² S₂ kālaṃ ³ S_{1,2} omit vikūjamāno

⁴ So B; S₁ vattaṃ; S₂ ettaṃ ⁵ S₁ medhurassareṇa

⁶ S_{1,2} omit ca ⁷ B mahājane ⁸ B eva nu bhoti

⁹ B niggahetvā ¹⁰ B omits ṭhāpetabbe

¹¹ B loka ¹² S₂ -dhammesu

¹³ B nabhamajjhe ¹⁴ S_{1,2} abhimukhaṃ

ṭhito viya khāyati, tathā hi tassa purato ṭhitā pi pacchato ṭhitā pi cakkavālasataṃ cakkavālasahassam atikkamitvā ṭhitā pi raśāthale¹ ṭhitā pi akanitṭhabbhavane ṭhitā pi: “Satthā maṃ yeva oloketi, maṃ eva Dhammaṃ desetīti,”² vadanti, so hi taṃ³ tam olokeno viya tena tena saddhiṃ sallapanto⁴ viya ca hoti.

Ye ca khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇagahapatiśamaṇapaṇḍitā nipunakataparappavāda vāavedhirūpā vobhindantā viya⁵ caranti, paṇḍāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te paṇham abhisāṅkharitvā⁶ yaṃ upasāṅkamitvā pucchanti gūlhāni paṭicchannāni ca, tāni tāvad eva so⁷ sunisitasatthena kumudana⁸ kalāpaṃ chindanto viya paṇḍāsatthena chinditvā⁹ dibbāgaḍena sappo viya sabbaparappavādino abhibhavati, te bhāsuvilambakesaraghaṭāsobhitakkhandhassa migaraṇṇo samīpe¹⁰ jarasigālā¹¹ viya khāyanti.

Yo¹² ca iddhividhena nānāvidhavikubbanaṃ dassento dibbasotena devamanussānaṃ saddaṃ suṇanto cetopariyāñāṇena paresaṃ soḷasa vidhaṃ cittaṃ jānanto pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇena icchiticehitatṭhānaṃ samānussaranto dibbacakkhunā icchiticehitaṃ¹³ rūpaṃ passanto arahattañāṇena atipaṇitāni lokuttaraphalasukkhāni anubhavanto viharati.

Yo ca karuṇābhagavaticoditahadayo maṇḍiparasmivihatatimira¹⁴ gandhakūṭiyā vāsaṃ vihāya saliladharapaṭalajanitabahalandhakārarattiyā himasamākulabalavānilalulitasakaṇṭakaṃ yakkhavyagghaṇāgasāṇicarita¹⁵ viśamatalaṃ gahanadesaṃ adhivasati janaṃ vinento.

Yo ca Suppārako¹⁶ viya taṇhānilavegena saṃsāramahaṇ-

¹ S₂ tale; B dāhathale

² B desesīti

³ S₂ omits taṃ

⁴ B sallapento

⁵ B viya vadanti paṇḍāgatena na nitṭhaṃ gatāni

⁶ B abhisāṅkharitvā yassa kassa ci santikaṃ upa-

⁷ S₂ yo . ⁸ B -nāla-

⁹ S₂ sañchinditvā

¹⁰ B omits samīpe

¹¹ S₂ rajasiṅgālā viyanti

¹² B so iddhi

¹³ B yath' icchitaṃ

¹⁴ B -vigatātimira-

¹⁵ B -nāgacarita-

¹⁶ B suppādako viya; B taṇhānilavegaṣaṃsāraṇṇave

ṇaṇe paridhāvitvā apāyavaḷabhamukham pavisantim pajā-
nāvaṃ desanāsaccakaraṇena nivattetvā saddhammaratana-
pūritam katvā¹ na nibbānathalam sampāpeti.

Yo ca Mahosadho viya saṃsāraupakāripurāvaruddham
jātijarāmarāṇaripugaṇaparibbūlham kāmakodharipukam-
makampamānaṃ KoṇḍaññaVidehanara² patipamukham
veneyyanapati³ samūham atthāṇamaggaummaggato⁴
ānetvā vipassanānāvāhi⁵ taṇhāGaṇḍāpavāhato uttāretvā
samāpattivāhanam⁶ āropetvā nibbānaMithilāyam patitthā-
peti.

Yo ca⁷ Sutasomo viya kilesaporisādavasagataṃ⁸ tivaṭ-
ṭavatasākhābaddham veneyyanarājarāsiṃ desanāsiṃ
paṭisandhibandhanam chinditvā saddhamma⁹ rasayāgupā-
nena¹⁰ santappetvā anavaratam ariyabhūmisakarajje¹¹
patitthāpeti.

Yo ca Sarabhaṇḍo viya veneyyasarājakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsāra-
gharāvāsato nīharitvā ariyamaggavaṭumena¹² ānetvā
taṇhāGodāvaripavāhato uttāretvā nirantaram nibbānaassa-
mapadam āneti.

Yo ca Kusarājā viya karuṇāpabhāvatīyā yācito anāvāra-
ṇāṇanagajavaram¹³ āruyha Buddhacakkkumahāvāraṃ
vivaritvā paraparisasamarabhūmim¹⁴ pavisitvā pañhapari-
hāravacanena appoṭhetvā desanāsihanādena kilesaripuse-
nam opātetvā veneyyajanaSāgale paripāleti.

Yo ca Mandhātā viya brahmassareṇa appoṭhetvā sakala-
bhuvanamaṇḍale Dhammaratanavassam nirantaram vassā-
petvā aladdhasaddhammadhanaduggatānam¹⁵ asamasu-
kham sampādeti.

pariyodhāvitvā apāyabalavāmukham paṭipajjantaṃ taṃ
pajā- ¹ B S₂ katvā ² B omits -nara-

³ B S₁ omit -pati-

⁴ B -maggaumaṇḍato

⁵ S₂ -nānāvābhi

⁶ S₁ sampatti-

⁷ S₁ inserts so

⁸ B S₁ -vasaṇḍatam

⁹ S_{1,2} dhamma-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} -yāgurasā-

¹¹ B -bhūmirajje yeva

¹² B ariyapatha-

¹³ B gajaratanam

¹⁴ B saparisasamarabhūmipavisitvā

¹⁵ B -saddhammaratana-

Yo ca jaladharo viya lokākāse utthahitvā byāmapabbhā-
bhāsurasuracāpaṃ¹ dassetvā Brahmaghosena² gajjitvā
dayāsītaṃ³ Dhammāmatavutthidhāraṃ sakalabhuvanatale
vassāpetvā kilesapariḷāhaṃ nibbāpeti.

Yo ca kappataruvaro viya silamūlo samādhikkhandho
paññāsākho abhiññāpuppho vimutti-phalo karuṇāsītalac-
chāyo veneyyajanabhamarasakunagaṇāvicchinnasaṃcāro
jātikantārapatīpannaṃ jarāmaranavyādhi³ghammapari-
pīḷitaṃ saṃsārapathikajanasaṃmūhaṃ⁴ sabbakālāṃ santap-
peti.

Yo ca⁵ Dīpaṅkaramahesinō pasādena pāramitāsina
bhavanagahaṇaṃ⁶ padāento anukkamena bodhiāṅgaṇaṃ
patvā pubbañjanūyātaṃ⁷ vipassanāmaggaṃ disvā, tena
gantvā vimalasīlā⁸ malaratanavālukaṇikarānicitaṃ cara-
ṇa⁹mañitorapaṇamaṇīyaṃ iddhipāda-kappapādapopetaṃ
brahmavihāra-kamalākārābhīraṃ satipatthānaratana-
bhavanabhāsuram indakunda¹⁰ daladhavalakittiketusa-
so-bhitaṃ samāpattipākāraparigataṃ kilesariputuhina-
karam apanītabhavabhayaṃ aviparīṇāmaṃ¹¹ asamasukhaṃ
dasasahassa¹² cakkavālaviññeyyaṃ sakalalokadhātuyā ag-
gaṃ nibbāna-nagaraṃ catubbidhamagga¹³ dvāreṇa pavisitvā,
tattha tattha nihitadhammaratanarāsiyo vavattāpetvā,
aggaphalasamāpattimahāpāsādaṃ āruya, diṭṭhadhamma-
sukhaṃ anubhavanto cakkavattī viya mahākaruṇāsīhapañ-
jare thatvā, Buddhacakkhunayanāni ummiletvā sadevakaṃ
lokaṃ olovento Koṇḍañña-mahākūṭimbikaṃ disvā: “Ete
atthārasakoṭipuriṣe gahetvā mama matapure¹⁴ vāsaṃ karo-
hīti,” tam āmantetvā, “Na tāva sampunṇaṃ nagaraṃ ti,”
ñatvā, aparāṇi pañcapaṇṇāsakulāni aparāṇi tiṃsakulāni

¹ B byāmapabbhāsuracāpaṃ; S₂ -bhāsuracāpaṃ

² B dhammaghosena ³ S₂ omits -vyādhi-

⁴ S_{1,2} saṃsārika- ⁵ B omits ca ⁶ S_{1,2} bhavavana-

⁷ S₂ pabbajitā-; S₁ -jīnañjanū-

⁸ S₂ -silā- ⁹ B vijjācaraṇa-

¹⁰ B sammappamānaindu-

¹¹ S₂ aparīṇāmaṃ ¹² S₁ -sahasī-

¹³ B catuvīdhamagga- ¹⁴ B mama tvaṃ pure

aparaṁ kulasahassam aparāṇi ekādasanahutakulāni aparāṇi caturāsītikulasahassāni āmantetvā, tasmiṁ vasāpento apūrayamānaṁ nibbānapuraṁ disvā, "Atimahantam mama nagaraṁ¹ iminā nayena kulāni āmantetvā na sakkā pana² pūretuṁ," bherim pana sāvetvā, "Saddhammavara-cakkavattino nagaram imāya ca³ sampattiyā sampannaṁ, ye tattha vasitukāma te⁴ yathāsukhāṁ āgacchantu⁵ gatā ca imaṁ c'imaṁ ca parihāraṁ labhissantīti," nagarassa vaṇṇanaṁ c'eva lokassa parihāralābhaṁ ca sadevake loke ghosāpento viṇa māsassa aṭṭhasu divasesu tattha tattha nisinnānaṁ Dhammakathikānaṁ saddhammabherim datvā, nibbānapuravaṇṇanaṁ ca tatrāgatānaṁ anuttarasilālāṇakārādi⁶parihāralābhaṁ ca ghosāpetvā, taṁ sutvā, tato tatonikkhamitvā, pabbajjam ādiṁ katvā anulomapaṭipadam paṭipannānaṁ aparimāṇānaṁ kulaputtānaṁ nibbānapurasamosaraṇaṁ kārāpeti.

Kim bahunā bhāsitena? Yo ca sabbaññutāya sabba⁷sattānaṁ atthānatthaṁ⁸ jānāti, mahākāruṇikatāya anātham parivajjetvā atthe niyojēti.

So⁹ ñāṇakaruṇāmāyo bhavasāgarapārāgo tilokarathasārathi titthiyamānaantako¹⁰ duddantadānako Dhammamatambuvassako¹¹ lokālokakaro jagadānandalocano tilokatilako guṇasekharo bhavavanagahanadāvānalo¹² Dhammalocano ñānasāgaro aparimā¹³ṇaguṇo Dhammarāja, "sattānaṁ vividhaṁ hitaṁ harati upaharati¹⁴ upajaneti¹⁵ uppādeti" vaṇṇitena, iriyāpathavihāro dibbavihāro brahma-

¹ S₂ atimahantaṁ, mama nagaraṁ disvā atimahantaṁ mama nagaraṁ; B me nagaraṁ ² B omits pana

³ S₂ imāya ca bis ⁴ S₂ B omīte ⁵ B gacchantu

⁶ B ānuttaraṁ silālākārādi ⁷ S₂ omits sabba-

⁸ S₁ atthānatthā ⁹ B inserts ca

¹⁰ S₁ titthiyamānamatthaantako

¹¹ B Dhammavassappavassako lokekālokakaro

¹² B bhuvanavanadāvānalo

¹³ B appamāṇa-

¹⁴ B hitaṁ deti upaharati ¹⁵ B upaneti uppādeti

vihāro ariyavihāro ti catubbidhena vihārena viharanto,¹ Jetavanāvihāre kadāci veneyyajanāvabodhanāya cārikaṃ caranto sāsana mahirūhaṃ² supupphitaphalitaṃ katvā sakala Jambudīpaṃ kāsāvapajjotam isivātappativātaṃ karonto abhisambodhito sattame saṃvacchare Sāvattinagaradvāre gaṇḍambarukkhamaṇḍale dvādasayojanike ratana-maṇḍape yojanappamaṇe pallaṅke nisiditvā, tiyojanike³ dibbasetacchatte dhāriyamāne dvādasayojanavittatāya parisāya attadānaparidīpanaṃ⁴ + titthiyaparimaddanaṃ yamaka-pāṭihāriyaṃ dassento odāka-siṇhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā ulāraṃ vipulam obhāsaṃ sabbattha pattharitvā sabbaratanamayam pubbāparacakkavālamukhavaṭṭinihitam ubhosu passesu suvaṇṇamayam majjhe maṇimayam paramaramaṇiyam mariyādābhūmim maṇimuttavāluka-kiṇṇaṃ sahasasāraṃsim iva sabbadasadisam obhāsentaṃ⁵ sabbaratanamayam⁶ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā, tato utthāya⁷ āvajjitvā ādhitthānacittena⁸ ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto uparimakāyato bhāsarataraṃ janamanonukūlaṃ locanābhiraṃmam paratāparahitam aggikkhandhaṃ hetthimakāyato vimalataraṃ⁹ acchataraṃ rucirataraṃ samasitaṃ¹⁰ udākadhāraṃ hetthimakāyato tādisaṃ eva aggikkhandham uparimakāyato tādisaṃ eva udākadhāraṃ tathā puratthimakāyato pacchimakāyato dakkhiṇaakkhito vāmaakkhito dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato vāmaṇṇasotato dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato vāmanāsikāsotato dakkhiṇaṇṇasakūtato vāmaṇṇasakūtato dakkhiṇahatthato vāmahatthato dakkhiṇapassato vāmapassato dakkhiṇapādato vāmapādato aṅgulaṅgulihi¹¹ aṅgulantarikāhi ekekalomato ekekaloma-

¹ B so pana Jetavana° vasati ² S₂ sāsanaṃ abhirūhaṃ

³ B tiyojanikaṃ . . . -chattaṃ dhārayamāṇo

⁴ S₁ -dīpaṃ ⁵ S₂ obhāsento ⁶ B S₂ ratanacaṅkamam

⁷ B utthāya. ⁸ B adhitthena

⁹ B vipulataraṃ ¹⁰ B samappitaṃ

¹¹ B aṅgulaṅgulihi aṅgulantarikāhi (*vis*) ekekalomato aggikkhandhaṃ lomakūpato udākadhāraṃ; S₂ aṅgul° aṅgulaṇ° aṅgulaṇ° aṅgul° ekekalomato lomakūpalomakūpato aggikkhandhaṃ lomakūpalomakūpato udaka°

atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu yāva sāsananantara-dhānā pavattanti.

Pacchimākāyato tath'eva nikkhantā rasmiyo pacchimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavāḷanagam ¹ atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu tathā ² pavattanti.

Tathā dakkhiṇākāyato dakkhiṇāya disāya ³ vāmākāyato uttarāya ⁴ disāya pavattanti.

Hetthimakāyato nikkhantā chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo catunahutādhikadvijojanasatasahassabahalam mahāpathaviṃ bhinditvā, tam ⁵ niddhantasuvannapiṇḍam ⁶ viya karontiyo aṭṭhanahutādhikacatuvojanasatasahassabahalam pathaviṣandhārakam ⁷ udakam vinivijjhित्वा, tam ⁸ suvaṇṇakalasehi āsiṇcamānavilī⁹nasuvannam viya dasentiyo channahutādhikanavajojanasatasahassabahalam salilasandhārakam anilapathavim ¹⁰ pavisitvā, tam samussitasuvannakkhandham viya ¹¹ sandassentiyo ajatākāsam pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tath'eva uparimakāyato chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo nikkhamitvā Chaddantagajaghaṭṭa viya valāhakaturāṅgamālā ¹² viya Citrakūṭahamsarāsiyo viya suvaṇṇaghanā ¹³ viya ca anilapathe dhāvamānā cha kāmāvacarabhava soḷasa rūpabhava cattāro arūpabhava ca ¹⁴ atikkamitvā ajatākāsam pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tiriyam pana anantāparimāṇalokadhātūsu nisākarasuriyatārāṇadevatāuyyānavimānakappapādapasarīrabharaṇānam pabhārahitaṇam paricchedāmatam eva paññayittha dasasata¹⁵sahassilokadhātuyā ālokapharāṇasamat-

¹ S₁ - nabham ; B cakkavāḷagirim

² B tath'eva ³ B inserts dhāvanta

⁴ S₂ uttaradisāya ; B uttarāya disā dhāvanta tath'eva
ca pa° ⁵ B omits tam ⁶ S₂ - piṇḍim

⁷ B - sandhāram ⁸ B omits tam ⁹ B - vinilasuvannam

¹⁰ S₂ anilam pavisitvā ; B - sandhārakānilam pavisitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits viya ¹² B valāhaturāṅga-

¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇanāgā ¹⁴ S₂ omits ca ¹⁵ S₁ omits -sata-

tho Mahābrahmā suriyuggamane khajjotako¹ viya jāto, sabbāni Buddharasmihi yeva ajjhotthataṇi.

Taṇi divasaṇi sabbadasadisā² nilamaṇisuvannaṇapavāla-
rajatapattāvanaddhā viya Indadhanu³vijjusaṇjhaḥhanā-
bhiraṇjita viya ratanāvelaratanadāmaratanacuppaṇavippa-
kinṇā viya ca upasobhanti.

Tassa ca samadhigataya⁴makapāṭihiraṇṇassa⁵ sarīra-
viniggatā dutiyā⁶ dutiyā rasmiyo purimāya purimāya
yamakayamakā viya ekakkhaṇe yeva pavattanti, dvinnā ca
cittānaṃ ekakkhaṇe yeva pavatti nāma n'atthi, tassā⁷
pana tassā rasmiyā āvajjanā parikammādhiṭṭhānāni visuṇi
visuṇi⁸ yeva, nilarasmiatthāya hi⁹ Bhagavā nilakasiṇa-
samāpattim samāpajjati, pītarasmi¹⁰atthāya pītakasiṇaṃ
lohitarasmi¹¹atthāya lohita¹²kasinaṃ odātarasmiatthāya
odātakasiṇaṃ aggikkhandhatthāya tejokasiṇaṃ udaka-
dhāratthāya āpokasiṇaṃ samāpajjati. Tathā hi¹² Bud-
dhaṇaṃ bhavaṇḍaparivāsassa lahukatāya pañcahākārehi
suciṇṇavasitāya¹³ ca tā ekakkhaṇe viya pavattanti.

Tadā dasasahassiyaṃ¹⁴ sabbe kāmāvacarādayo devagaṇā
pamuditaladayaṃ saṇjātapaṭṭisomanassaṃ paridāhitaparisa-
dhapaṇḍaravatthā kamalamukulasadisasaṇjaliṇi¹⁵ sirasi
katvā: "Aho jino lokahito aho lokānukampako aho kārū-
ṇiko¹⁶ ti," thutivacanam ugghirantā, candana¹⁷cuppaṇamissitāni
pañcavannaḍibbapupphāni avakirantā celāni bhamayantā
devanātakasaṇḍitīyo pavattentā pūjayanti.

Evam Dhammaratanamaṇjūso aññesaṃ¹⁷ avacanavisa-
yaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonto vīsati¹⁸ pāṇakoṭīyo nib-
bānāmatarasam pāyesi.

¹ B khajjopanako ² S₂ sabbā- ³ B -dhanuvijjulatā-

⁴ B tathā samadhigatassa ⁵ B -pāṭihāriya-

⁶ S₁ dutiyadutiya; S₂ omits dutiyā-; B dutiyā dutiyā
rasmipurimāya purimāya ⁷ S₂ tassa pana rasmiyā

⁸ S₂ omits visuṇi ⁹ S₂ -rasmiyo ¹⁰ S₁ omits hi

¹¹ S₁ -rasmiyo ¹² S₂ pi ¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B dasasahasilokadhātuyaṃ ¹⁵ B -makula-

¹⁶ B mahākārūṇiko ¹⁷ S₂ B omit aññesaṃ

¹⁸ S_{1,2} vīsatiyā

Tato atthasatthiyojanasahassādhikayojanasatasahassugataratanaMerumatthake nekamaṇinikarakiraṇabhāsura-vividhaviṭṭhiyaṇavimāṇe dasayojanasahassavittatāyate dvārasahassapajjalite ¹ tāvatimsadevanagare paññāsaya-
janāyāmakkhandaśākhāvibhūsite yojanasatavittatāyate tiyojanasatikasākhāvalayālaṅkate yojanapaññāsagāmiku-
sumappabhābhāsure yojanasatavahanasūrabhikusuma-
gandhaparimale sakalaphaliphulle pārijātakataruvaramūle pañcadasayojanubbedhe paññāsayojanavittathe satthiyo-
janāyate jayasumanadalālattakapāṭalapātāle haṁsapup-
phamuduke manonukūlautudāyake devindakusalaphala-
lasambhūte ² paṇḍukambalasilātale ³ khuddakapīṭhe + nisi-
danto viya dasasahassilokadhātuto samāgatānaṁ nimmita-
sukhumattabhāvānaṁ pūritacakkavālagabbhānaṁ ⁴ Brah-
māsuraḡaṇānaṁ majjhe suralokaṁ obhāsento nisīditvā, Mā-
tudevaputtam ārabha sattappakaraṇaṁ abhidhammaṁ
desento asīti devakoṭīnaṁ ⁵ Dhammābhisamayam akāsi.

Tato desanāvasāṇe utthāy'āsanā Sakkāpattena Vissa-
kammadevaputtana ekato rajatamayam ekato suvaṇṇa-
mayam majjhe maṇimayaṁ katvā, Sinerugirimuddhanato
yāva Saṅkassanagaradvāraṁ tāva māpitāsu ⁶ dasadisam
obhāsayaṁtīsu tīsu sopānamālāsu Satthā ⁷ maṇimayasopā-
namatthake thatvā, lokavivaraṇapāṭihāriyaṁ katvā,
anekalokadhātuvāsīnaṁ paññāyanto Avicito yāva Bha-
vaggā sakalalokaṁ mahājanassa nayanavisayaṁ karonto,
ākāse vicitta⁸ kammanimmitehi viya gahitavicittapūjā-
vatthūhi sakalacakkavālagabbhapūritadevasaṅghehi pari-
vārito, anekasahassadevanātakapariavāreṇa Pañcasikhā-
bhidhānena gandhabbadevaputtana tigāvūtāyataṁ veḷuva-
paṇḍuvīnaṁ sampannāsāya mucchanābhi mucchetvā, ⁹
bhuvanakuḡharam pūretvā vādiyantena, giyaṁānathutiva-
cano, Sakkena pattacīvaraṁ gahetvā dasasahaṣṣaPurin-

¹ B dvādasā-² B -phalabhūte³ S¹ -thale⁴ B khuddakapīṭhe⁵ S_{1,2} nimitta-⁶ MSS. -gambhānaṁ⁷ B pāṇakoṭīnaṁ⁸ S₂ mātāpitusu⁹ B yattha maṇisopāna-¹⁰ S₂ cittassa ; S₁ citta-¹¹ S₁ B mucchitvā

daḍaparivāreṇa pūjyamāno DhataratṭhaVirūḷhaVirūpak-
khaKuverābhiddhānehi cattāḷisasaḥassadevarājeḥi¹ purato
pasāritapādasātakō² visatisaḥassacandasuriyadevaputtehi
gahitaviccittakanakaraḥajataḍḍhajo suyāmadevarāḥajadasa-
hassehi vūjyamānasaradacandajjuti³ pabhassaradibba-
cāmaranikaro santusitadevarāḥajadasasaḥassehi maṇimaya-
tālavantaṃmālābhi⁴ sañcāriyamānamudusiniddhamandā-
nilo visatisaḥassādhikāhi⁵ tisataḥsaḥassadevakumārīkāhi
uppalā⁶kalāpāṇakatakakanakaraḥajataṃmaṇimayapūṇṇakalasa-
mālā gahetvā gīyamānamadhuramaṅgalavacano Mahā-
brahmūṇā dhāritasaradaparipūṇṇacandamaṇḍalanibbi-
sesasetacchatto chabbannaṇābhi⁷ Buddharaṃsihi pajjalanto
kappasatasahaḥsādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pūritapāra-
mīnam phalaṃ lokassa dassento sakalalokam⁸ mahāja-
nassa nayanavisayaṃ karonto rajatakanakasopānāvata-
rāmaṇamahānuvādevabrahmagāṇanīkaraparivāreṇa Sañ-
kassanagaradvāre⁹ otarivā, pīṭivikasitanayanāya chat-
tiṃsayaḥajanaparikkhepāya manussapariśāya gandhamālā-
dihi pūjetvā namassiyamāno¹⁰ Dhammaṃ desetvā tiṃsa-
pāṇakoṭiyo Dhammāmatarasam pāyesi.

Evam anekehi acchariyapāṭihāriyehi sattavinayaṃ
katvā catuvisati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse amatapānam
pāyento abhisambodhito visati saṃvaccharaṃ samadhi-
gacchi.¹¹

Tadā Dasabalasāsane bahussutānaṃ satimantānaṃ gati-
mantānaṃ dhitimantānaṃ Buddhupaṭṭhākānaṃ bhikkhū-
naṃ āggo Dhammabhaṇḍagāriko āyasmā Ānandatthero
gahapatinā Anāthapiṇḍikena: “Bhante ayaṃ vihāro cāri-
kam pakkante lokanāthe nippaccayo hoti, Sāvattvivāsino
gandhamālāhatthā pūjanīyam¹² aññatṭhānam alabhitvā

¹ B parivārīto pasāritapāsādasātakō

² S₁ -candarajjuti-

³ S₂ -mālāhi

⁴ B visatisaḥassādhikatisata-

⁵ S₂ omits tisata-

⁶ S₁ upphala-

⁷ S₂ B chabbannaṇāhi

⁸ B omits sakala° na° ka°

⁹ B dvāreṇa

¹⁰ B namassamāno ; S₂ namassimāno

¹¹ S_{1,2} -gañchi

¹² B pūjanīyathānam

gandhakutīdvāre pātetvā gacchanti, tena ulārapāmojjā¹ na honti, sādhu bhante Bhagavato imam attham ārocetvā ekam pūjanīyatthānam jānāthāti," yācito, "Sādhu ti," gantvā Tathāgatam pucchi.

"Kati nu kho bhante cetiyānīti?" "Tiṇi Ānandāti." "Katamāni bhante tiṇīti?" "Sārīrikam pāribhogikam uddesikan ti." "Sakkā pana bhante tumhesu dharantesu yeva cetiyam kātun ti?" "Ānanda sārīrikam na sakkā kātum, tam hi Buddhānam parinibbutakāle yeva² hoti, uddesikam avatthukam³ tam pana manamattakena hoti, Buddhehi paribhutto⁴ bodhi tesu dharantesu pi⁵ parinibbutesu pi cetiyam evāti." "Bhante tumhesu cārikam pakkantesu Jetavanavihāro appātisaraṇo hoti, manussā pūjanīyatthānam na labhanti, mahābodhito bījam āharitvā Jetavanavihāradvāre⁶ ropāpemi⁷ bhante ti." "Sādhu Ānanda ropehi, evaṃ sante Jetavane⁸ mama nibaddhavaṣo viya bhavissatīti." Thero KosalaNarindĀnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīnam ārocetvā, Jetavanadvāre bodhiropanattthāne āvātam sodhāpetvā Mahāmogallānattheram āha: "Bhante ahaṃ Jetavanadvāre bodhim ropessāmi, mahābodhito me bodhiphalam āharathāti." So, "Sādhūti," ākāsenā bodhimandam⁹ gantvā vaṇṇato parigalantam phalam ekam bhūmim appattam yeva cīvareṇa sampatīcchitvā¹⁰ āharitvā adāsi.

Ānandatthero: "Ajja bodhim ropessāmīti,"¹¹ Kosalarājādīnam ārocesi. Tadā¹² rājā sāyaṇhasamaye mahatā balakāyena¹³ parivuto suvaṇṇakāṭāham gāhāpetvā, sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito puṇṇakalasādāsakusumasamuggadha-jakadalitoranadharālaṅkatanāriganaparivuto maṅgalagatikāturiyanādehi dasadisam pūrayanto vihāram agamāsi. Sāvatthiyam AnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīpaṇcakoṭimattā ariy-

¹ B -pāmojjā honti

² B omits yeva

³ B avatthukam kappanamattakena

⁴ B inserts pana ⁵ S_{1,2} omit pi ⁶ S₂ B Jetavanadvāre

⁷ S₂ ropemi

⁸ B Jetavanam me

⁹ B bodhimandalam

¹⁰ S₁ suppatīcchitvā

¹¹ B ropessāmīti ¹² S₂ B omit tadā ¹³ B balānikāyena

asāvakā dvikoṭimattā kalyāṇaputhujjanā gandhamālādayo ādāya sannipatiṃsu. Thero mahābodhiropanattāhāne mahantāṃ suvaṇṇakātāhaṃ t̥hapetvā heṭṭhā chiddaṃ katvā gandhakalalassa ¹ pūrāpetvā: “Bodhiphalam ² idam rūpehi mahārājāti,” rañño adāsi. So cintesi: “Hatthe no na sabbadā rajjaṃ tiṭṭhati, ³ phalam idam mayānātha+piṇḍikena ropāpetuṃ vattatīti.” So tam phalaṃ tassa karatale t̥hapesi, atha Anāthapiṇḍiko gandhakalalaṃ viyūhitvā taṃ ⁵ tattha pātesi. Tasmiṃ tassa hatthato muttamatte sabbeṣaṃ passantānaṃ yeva ⁶ naigalasissappamāṇo bodhik-khandho paññāsabatthubbedho utthahi. Catusu disāsu uddhañcāti pañcamahāsākhā paññāsahatthā va nikkhamiṃsu. Iti so taṃ khaṇaṃ ⁷ yeva vanappati⁸jetthako hutvā haritapattarattaṃkuro pavālatatākulitamarakatasāgaro viya virocamaṇo atthāsi, atimahantam pāṭihāriyam ahosi.

Rājā atthasatamatte kanakarajatakalase ⁹ gandhodakapūre niluppala¹⁰kalāpādipatimaṇḍite katvā, mahābodhim parikkhipivā puṇṇakalasamālā t̥hapāpesi. Sattaratana-mayaṃ vedikaṃ kārāpetvā suvaṇṇamissitaṃ ¹¹ vālukaṃ okiritvā pākāreṇa parikkhipivā ¹² sattaratana-mayaṃ dvāra-koṭṭhakaṃ kārāpesi.

Evam thero mahāsakkāraṃ kārāpetvā Tathāgatam upasāṃkamitvā: “Bhante tumhehi mahābodhimūle samāpannasamāpattim mayā ropitabodhimūle mahājanahitāya samāpajjathāti,” āha. “Ānanda kiṃ kathesi? mayi ¹³ mahābodhimaṇḍe samāpannasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisidante añño padeso dhāretuṃ na sakkotīti.” “Bhante lokānukampāya ¹⁴ imassa bhūmippadesassa vahananiyā-

¹ B gāndhakalalaṃ

² B bodhiphalabijaṃ

³ B patitṭhāti; S₂ tiṭṭhanti

⁴ B phalam idam ayam Anātha-

⁵ B omits taṃ

⁶ B tesam passantānaṃ eva

⁷ B khaṇe

⁸ S₂ vanaspati-

⁹ B -kalale

¹⁰ S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ S₂ -missikaṃ; B suvaṇṇamissakavālukaṃ

¹² S₂ pakkhipivā ¹³ S_{1,2} omit mayi ¹⁴ B -kampakāya

mena¹ imasmiṃ bodhimūle samādhim paribhuñjathāti.”² Taṃ sutvā sabbasattahite rato taṃ³ samāpattisukhena ekarattim paribhuñji. Thero Kosalarājādīnaṃ kathetvā bodhimahaṃ nāma atīmanohara⁴pūjaṃ kārāpesi, sā pi kho bodhi Ānandatthereṇa ropitattā “Ānandabodhīti” paññāyittha.

Ath’ ekadivasaṃ bhikkhū ito c’ ito ca samosaritvā pārāpata⁵caranapātalarāge asisirakiraṇe atthagirisamīpam upagate⁶ aparasāgaratata⁷samuggatapavālalatākālāpe viya sañjhārāge dissamāne⁸ ravipiyavirahe sokaviḍhurāya⁹kamalinikāminiya¹⁰ bhamarāvalīmaṇivalayam¹¹ apaharitam iva kamalakaratale saṅkociyamāne Dhammasabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā rattakambalasāṇim parikkhipantā viya Buddhāsanam parivāretvā nisinnā: “Āvuso¹² āyasmā Ānando dharante yeva Satthari Tathāgate bodhiṃ ropetvā¹³ mahāpūjam akāsi, aho mahāguṇo thero ti,” tassa guṇakathaṃ samutthāpesuṃ.

Atha surāsuracūlā¹⁴manimarīcisañcayapari-cumbitacaranakhamayūkho lokanāyako suvaṇṇasurabhisugandha¹⁵pupphūpahārasamalaṅkatabhūmibhāgāya gandhakuṭiyāṃ nisiditvā mahākaruṇāsamāpatti¹⁶phalasaṃpattiādayo anekavidhasamāpattiyo samāpajjanto, dībbāya sotadhātuyā Dhammasabhāyaṃ taṃ kathāpavattim sutvā: “Ime bhikkhū Ānandena kataṃ bodhipūjam ārabha tassa guṇakathaṃ kathenti, etesaṃ¹⁷ ca pubbe tena kataṃ bodhipūjaṃ na pākataṃ mayham eva pākataṃ mayi pana gate ete¹⁸ attano kathaṃ nīrantaram āroccassanti, tato tesam ahaṃ tam aṭṭhuppattim katvā pubbabhave Ānandena katam ma-

¹ B balaniyāmena

² B bhuñjathā ti

³ S₁ repeats taṃ

⁴ S₂ atīmanorama-

⁵ B pārāvata-

⁶ B uggate

⁷ B sāgarapātala-

⁸ B diyamāne ⁹ B sokavitudāya viya ¹⁰ S₂ -kāmaliyā

¹¹ S₂ -valayāpaharitam B -valayāpaharitamhīva

¹² B omits āvuso

¹³ B ropāpetvā

¹⁴ S₂ cūḍā-

¹⁵ B -gandha-

¹⁶ S₂ -sāmpatti-

¹⁷ B tesāṃ

¹⁸ S₂ etam

hābodhipūjaṃ¹ vibhajanto tassa guṇe pākāṭe katvā Sinerum ukkhipanto² viya suvaṇṇakunteṇa³ bham⁴ paharanto viya caṇḍasahassasuriyasahassam utthāpento viya catukuddāke⁶ gehe dipasahassam ujjālento viya ca pākataṃ katvā Kāliṅgabodhibijātakaṃ desessāmi,⁷ sā me desanā parinibhutaṃsāpi pañcavassasahassāni sattānam amatamahānibbānasampāpikā bhavissatīti," cintetvā Buddhāsanā utthāya⁸ lākhārasena tintaabhinavasamphullarat-takoviḷārakusumadāmavaṇṇaṃ surattadupattāṃ saṃvi-jhāya timaṇḍakam paṭicchādentō nivāsetvā suvaṇṇapāmaṇ-geṇa pavālakalāpaṃ⁹ parikkhipanto viya vijjullatāsassiri-kakāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā rattakambalena gajakum-bham pariyaṇaddhanto viya ratanasatubbedhe suvaṇṇag-ghike pavāḷajālāṃ¹⁰ khipamāno viya suvaṇṇacetiye rattakambalakañcukam¹¹ paṭimuñcanto viya gacchantam puṇṇacandaṃ rattavalāhakena paṭicchādayamāno viya kañcanapabbatamatthakesu pakkalākhārasaṃ pariśiñcanto viya¹² Cittakūṭapabbatamatthakaṃ bandhujīvākakusuma-daladāmehi parikkhipanto viya ca nigrodhaphalasamāna-vaṇṇaṃ surattavarapaṃsukūlam pārupitvā, dvārantarehi c' eva vāṭapānantarehi ca¹³ nikkhamitvā vidhāvantihi vip-phurantihi Buddharasmihi¹⁴ saṃsūcitanikkhamanto¹⁵ kañ-
canagubhato siho viya gandhakuṭito nikkhamitvā asameṇa Buddhavesena aparimāṇeṇa Buddhavilāsena¹⁶ gantvā abhi-bhavantam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim apahasantam¹⁷ iva devavimānasiriṃ niketam iva siriyā ekanipātatiṭṭham iva devamanussanāyanavihagānaṃ¹⁸ Dhammasabham pavisitvā alaṅkataratanamaṇḍape supaññattavara Buddhāsanam ab-

¹ B bodhipūjaṃ² B ukkhipento³ B -kuṭeṇa⁴ S₂ nābham⁵ B candasahassaṃ sūriyasahassaṃ ca⁶ B catukūṭtake⁷ S₂ dāssessāmi⁸ B utthāya⁹ B pabbālakalāpaṃ¹⁰ B pabbāḷajālāṃ¹¹ B rattakambalāṃ¹² S₁ inserts ca¹³ S₂ omits ca¹⁴ B Buddharasmihi suviracito¹⁵ S₂ -nikkhamāno¹⁶ B vilāsena¹⁷ B avahaṣo¹⁸ B -vihagānaṃ

hiruyha Yugandharamatthake jalamāno suriyo viya chab-
bannaBuddharasmiyo vissajjento nisīdi.

Tā pana Buddharasmiyo āvelāvelā dasasahassacakkavāle
ekāyattā¹ hūtvā hetthā vātapathavim atikkamitvā upari
bhavaggaṃ atikkamitvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā nirantaram
apariyantāsu lokadhātusu pavattamānā agamimsu.²

Taṃ divasaṃ sabbā³ dasadisā pasāritaratanavicitta-
kañcanapattā viya⁴ rattasuvannaṇarasaniṣiṇcamānā viya
ukkāsatanipātasamākulā viya nirantaravippakinnakani-
kā-rāpupphā viya vāyuegapakkhittacīnā⁵piṭṭhacunṇapunnā
viya nānāvidharatanālaṇkārujjalā viya ca upasobhimsu.

Tam pana Buddhasiriṃ disvā anekasatasahassakhattiya-
brāhmaṇā gahapātayo⁶ ca yebhuyyena dasasahassacakka-
vāladevatā ca tāvad eva sannipatiṃsu.

Taṃ ca pana vimalajjutim parivāretvā sakaparahita⁷-
samatthā samanagaṇā sabbe'va appicchā santuṭṭhā pavi-
vittā asaṃsatthā codakā pāpagarahitā⁸ āradhāviriya-
vattāro vacanakkhamā silasampannā samādhipaṇṇā¹⁰vi-
muttiṇānādasanasampannā vantadosā bhinnakilesā vijāti-
tājaṭāchinnabandhanā uparimanabhe tṭhitam¹¹ punṇacaṇ-
daṃ viya Bhagavantaṃ yeva¹² namassamānā nisīdiṃsu.

Tehi parivārīto Bhagavā rattakambalaparikkhitto viya
suvannaṇakkhandho rattapadumavanasaṇḍamajjhagatā viya
suvannaṇāvē pavāla¹³vedikāparikkhitto viya suvaṇṇapā-
sādo, iti sabbajānamuddhago¹⁴ sayāṃ vītārāgo vītārāgehi¹⁵
parivārīto sayāṃ vītadoso vītadosehi parivārīto sayāṃ
vītamoho vītamohēhi parivārīto sayāṃ¹⁶ nittanḥo nittan-
hehi parivārīto sayāṃ nikkilesō nikkilesehi parivārīto
sayāṃ Buddho anubuddhehi parivārīto pattaparivāritāṃ

¹ S_{1,2} ekāyattā ² S₁ āgamimsu ³ B S₁ sabba-

⁴ B -kañcanapaṭam iva ⁵ B vāyuegakhittacina

⁶ S₂ B -patiyo ⁷ B saparahita- ⁸ S₂ B pāpagarahino

⁹ B sāraddha- ¹⁰ S₁ samādhisampannā

¹¹ B S₂ uparinabhe ¹² S₂ omits yeva ¹³ B pabbāla-

¹⁴ B sabbajānamusabho; S₂ sabbajānamaddhagato

¹⁵ S₂ inserts tehi

¹⁶ B sayāṃ nikkilesō . . . sayāṃ nittanḥo

viya kesaraṁ kesaraparivārītā viya kaṇṇikā aṭṭhanāgasa-
hassaparivārīto viya Chaddanto nāgarājā navutikaṁsasa-
hassaparivārīto viya Dhatarattho haṁsarājā senaṅgapari-
vārīto viya cakkavattī¹ marugaṇaparivārīto viya Sakko
devarājā Brahmanapaṇaparivārīto² viya HārītaMahābrahmā
tārāgaṇaparivārīto³ viya puṇṇacando viroceti.

Byāmapabbhā parikkhepavilāsini⁴ c' assa dvattiṁsavarā-
lakkhaṇamālā ganthitvā ṭhapitadvattiṁsacandamālā⁴ viya
dvattiṁsasuriyamālā viya paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitadvattiṁsacakka-
vattinaṁ dvattiṁsadevarājānaṁ dvattiṁsaMahābrahmā-
naṁ siriyā sirim abhibhavanti.⁵

Evam⁶ aparimitakālasaṇcitapuñṇabalanibbattāya acin-
teyyāya anopamāya Buddhalilhāya cando viya vippasa-
nagaganatale Bhagavati daddallamāne⁷ jātisumanācam-
pakanavamālikārattuppalanīluppalavakulasinduvārapu-
phāni nīlapitalohitādivaṇṇāni sugandhagandha⁸cūṇṇāni
cātuddīpikamahāmeghā vissatṭhaudakavutṭhiyo viya pavas-
siṁsu.

Pañcaṅgikaturiyaghosāni Buddhadhammasaṅghaguṇa-
paṭisaṁyuttāni tṭutighosāni ca dasadisā⁹ pūrayiṁsu.

Devamanussanāgasupannaṇayakkhādīnaṁ akkhīni amata-
pānaṁ viya labhiṁsu.

Tadā nimmalappabho nayanāṁsujālapuñṇasālilehi ma-
hājanam abhihiṁcanto viya olovento suphullam¹⁰ avikala-
kamalasāṇḍaṁ viya nisinnam paṇisaṁ disvā: "Ayaṁ
paṇisā ativiya sobhati ekabhikkhussāpi karacaranacalana-
mattaṁ vā assāsapassāsasaddo vā natthi, sabbālaṅkāra-
patimaṇḍitam mama samīpam upagataṁ sanāṭikaṁ Khat-
tiyapaṇisaṁ Brāhmaṇapaṇisaṁ Gahapatiṇisaṁ cātum-
mahārājikapariṇisaṁ tāvatiṇsaṇisaṁ yāmapariṇisaṁ tusita-
paṇisaṁ nimmanaratipaṇisaṁ paranimmitavasavattipaṇi-
saṁ Brahmaṇapaṇisaṁ ekabhikkhu pi na oloketi, sabbe maṁ

¹ B cakkavattirājā ² B -parivuto ³ B -parivuto

⁴ B -candamālāya dvattiṁsasuriyamālāya

⁵ S₁ inserts ca; S₂ abhibhavanti ⁶ B eva

⁷ B jajjalamāne ⁸ S₂ omits -gandha-

⁹ B dasadisāsu ¹⁰ B suphullavimalakamala-

yeva olokayamānā nisīdanti, ete ca Buddhagāravena¹ sagārāvā Buddhatejena tajjītā mayi āyukappam pi akathetvā nisinne paṭhamam katham samuṭṭhāpetvā na kathessanti aham eva paṭhamam kathessāmīti : ”—aparimitakappakoṭiyam nirantarapavattitavacīsucaritānubhāvena² dibbagandhagandhitam nānāvidhagandhapūritam ratanakaraṇam vivaranto viya pāramitāsallilāsambhūtam sabbaññutaññanaravikiraṇavikasitam mudutanu³ puthulajivhakaṇṇikam paramasamasuddhavivara⁴ dantapantidvayakesaram suratta⁵ dantāvaranadvayapaṭṭaparivāram⁶ Dhammadhubinduvāhinam sassirikamukhapadumam vivaritvā, madhumadamuditalalitacaturaratikaramanoharam karaṇavikā⁷ nādasadisam madhurassaram nicchāretvā, heṭṭhā avicim upari bhavaggaṃ gāhāpetvā, sarena dasasahassilo⁸ kadhātum paṭicchādento : “ Kāya nu’ ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā ? Kā ca pana vo antarā kathā vipakatā ? Nāham tumhākaṃ kathābhaṅgathāya āgato,⁹ aham pana sabbaññutāya katham vo niṭṭhāpetvā matthakappattam katvā¹⁰ dassāmīti āgato ti,” sabbaññupavāraṇam pavāresi.

Tadā attamanā bhikkhū : “ Ayam pana bhante Ānandena katham bodhipūjam ārabha guṇakathā vippakatā na rājā-kathādikā¹¹ tiracchānakathā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto tam no¹² idāni niṭṭhāpetvā desethā¹³ ti,” vadimsu.

Atha ekālokañño¹⁴ : “ Na bhikkhave idān’eva pubbe pi Ānando saparivāresu¹⁵ catusu mahādīpesu manusse gaṇetvā, bahum gandhamālam āharāpetvā, mahābodhimande bodhi-maham kāresi¹⁶ yevāti,” uddesaṃ dassetvā, tadacchariyasavanakutūhalakulita¹⁷ hadayehi yatihi abhiyācito sabbam¹⁸

¹ B ete ca Buddhagāravā ² B inserts nibbattam

³ B mudutaru- ⁴ B -samaparisuddhāvīrata-

⁵ S₂ sudatta- ⁶ S₁ -parivāritam ⁷ S₁ kuravika-

⁸ B dasasahassim ⁹ B kathāya tatthamāgato

¹⁰ S₂ omits matthaka^o katvā ¹¹ S₂ B -kathāditira-

¹² S₂ omits no ¹³ S_{1,2} dethā ¹⁴ S_{1,2} -lokañño

¹⁵ B saparivārena ¹⁶ S_{1,2} kārāpesi

¹⁷ B -ālulita- ¹⁸ B sabbam etaṃ sapaññābhilāsam

ekaggaṃ savanābhilāsam parisam¹ ṇatvā,² himagabbham padāletvā, punṇacandaṃ nīharanto viya sūṇim aṇanetvā, cittakammaṃ dassento viya mahājambutaṇṇavaramūle³ gahetvā cāleṇto viya⁴ gaganaGaṇgam otārento viya paṭha-vojaṃ kaḍḍhento viya yojaniyamadhugaṇḍaṃ cakkayantena piḷetvā madhupānam pāyamāno viya ca pubbe Ānandatthe-rena katam mahābodhipūjaṃ vibhajanto atitam āhari.

Atīte Kāliṅgaratṭhe Dantapurānagare Kāliṅgo nāma rājā ahosi.

Tassa Mahākāliṅgo Cullakāliṅgo⁵ ti dve puttā ahesuṃ. Tesu Cullakāliṅgassa putto Maddarājadhītyā kucchiyaṃ⁶ nibbatto⁷ Kāliṅgakumāro nāma adhītasabbagantho samadhi-gatasakalakalāpo sabbajanamanoharaparamarūpo Danta-pure rājā hutvā yathāsukhaṃ rajjaṃ anubhavanto⁸ rājālokam pūjayanto samaṇabrāhmaṇaṇaṃ pari⁹pālayanto pajam nandayanto bandhuvaggamittāmaccaparivuto vitināmeti.

Tassāsesaganthakalāpāvagāhagambhīraṇṇo vikasitapa-ṇṇo Kāliṅgabhāradvājo nāma purohito mahāpurisalakkaḥ-ṇaṃ diṣvā, dasa cakkavattivattāni ācikkhi. So taṃ vattam pūretvā pannarasauposathadivase pāto 'va satasahassaṃ vissajjettvā, mahādānaṃ datvā, soḷasahi gandhodakaghaṭeḥi sīsaṃ nahāyitvā, katapātaraṇso suddham uttarāsaṇgam ekaṃsaṃ katvā, upari pāsādassa sirisayane pallaṅkam ābhujitvā nisinno attano dānādimayam puṇṇasamudayaṃ āvajjanto¹⁰ nisīdi.

Ayaṃ sabbacakkavattinaṃ dhammatā.

Tesaṃ tam¹¹ āvajjantānaṃ yeva vuttappakārapuṇṇa-kammapaccayautusamuṭṭhānaṃ nilamanisaṅghātasadisam pācīnasamuddajalatalaṃ bhindamānaṃ viya ākāsaṃ alaṅkurumānaṃ¹² viya sahasasaraṇsi¹³ nemikaṃ¹⁴ saṇābhikaṃ

¹ S₂ omits parisam

² B katvā

³ B -taruvaraṃ

⁴ B omits viya

⁵ B Cūla- for Culla- passim

⁶ B kucchinibbatto

⁷ S₁ anubhonto

⁸ B sampādayanto

⁹ B -brāhmaṇaṃ pari-

¹⁰ S₂ āvajjento

¹¹ B tesaṃ hi taṃ

¹² B alaṅkaramānaṃ varāchiddamaṇḍalakhacitaṃ

¹³ MSS. -raṇsa-

¹⁴ S₁ -nebhikaṃ

sabbākāraparipūraṃ dībbacakkaratanam pātubhavati. Taṃ Kāliṅgaraṇṇo pi tath' eva pāturahosi.

Yāya¹ pana taṃ cakkaratanam² nābhiyā 'sanābhikan ti' vuttaṃ, sā indanīlamayā³ hoti, majjhe pan'⁴ assā rajatamayāya panāliyā suddhasiniddhadantapantiyā hasamānā viya viroceti, majjhe chiddena viya candamaṇḍalena ubhosu⁵ bāhirantesu rajatapattena kataparikkhepā hoti, tesu pan' assa⁶ nābhipanāliparikkhepappattesu yuttayuttatthāne paricchedalekhā suvibhattā 'va hutvā paññāyanti, ayam tāv' assa⁷ nābhiyā sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yehi pana taṃ arehi 'sahassāraṇa ti' vuttaṃ, te sattaratana-mayā suriyarasmīyo viya pabhāsampannā bhonti, tesam pi ghāṭakamaṇikaparicchedalekhādīni⁸ suvibhattān' eva⁹ paññāyanti, ayam assa arāṇam sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yāya pana taṃ nemiya 'sanemikaṇa ti' vuttaṃ, sā bālasuriyarasmikālāpasirim apahasamānā¹⁰ viya surattasuddhasiniddhapavālamayā¹¹ hoti, sandhīsu pan' assā sañjharāgasassirikā¹² rattajambunadapattā¹³ vattaparicchedalekhā ca suvibhattā paññāyanti, ayam assa nemiya sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Nemimaṇḍalapitthiyam pan' assa dasannaṃ dasannaṃ arāṇam antare dhamanavaṃso viya antosusiro¹⁴ chiddamaṇḍalikavicitto¹⁵ vātavāhakapavāladanda¹⁶ hoti yassa vāteritassa sukusala¹⁷ samannāgatassa¹⁸ pañcaṅgikaturiyassa viya saddo vaggucarajaniyo ca kamaṇiyo ca madaniyo¹⁹ ca hoti, tassa kho pana pavāladandassa²⁰ upari setacchattam ubhosu passesu samosaritakusumadāma²¹ dvepantiyo cā²² ti

¹ S₁ yāyam

² S₁ inserts yābhi

³ B -maṇimayā

⁴ B pana rajata-

⁵ S₂ inserts pi

⁶ S₂ pasannā

⁷ S_{1,2} assā

⁸ B ghāṭaka-

⁹ S₁ suvibhattā 'va

¹⁰ B avhayamānā; B avahasamānā

¹¹ B -pabbālamayā

¹² B sañjhanurāga-

¹³ B -jambonada-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts va

¹⁵ B -citto

¹⁶ B -bāhakapabbāla-; S_{1,2} vātagāhiṃ

¹⁷ S₂ sukula-

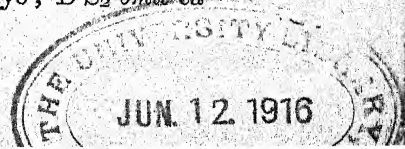
¹⁸ B -samannāhatassa

¹⁹ S₂ damaniyo

²⁰ B pabbāla-

²¹ B -kusumadāmānaṃ

²² S_{1,2} sattiyo; B S₂ omit cā-



evam¹ samosaritakusumadāmapanti² satadvayaparivāra-
setacchattasatadhārinā³ pavāladandaṣatena⁴ samupa-
sobhitanemiparikkhepassa dvinnam pi nābhipanālinam
ante dve sihaṁkūhāni honti, yehi tālakkhandhappamāna-
puṇṇacandakiraṇakalāpasassirikā taruṇaravisamānaratta-
kambalabhaṇḍukapariyanta⁵ + ākāsaGaṅgāgatisobham abhi-
bhavamānā⁶ viya dve muttakalāpā olambanti,⁷ yehi
cakkaratanaena saddhim ākāse samparivattamānehi tiṇi
cakkāni ekato parivattantāni viya khāyanti, ayam assa
sabbaso sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Tam pan' etam evam sabbākāraparipūram⁸ pakatiyā
sāyamāsabhattam bhuñjitvā attano attano gharadvāre
paññattāsanesu nisiditvā pavattakathāsallāpesu manussesu
vithicatukkādīsu kilamāne dāraḥkajane nātiuccena nātinicena
vanasaṇḍamatthakāsannena ākāsaṇṇadesena palobhayamā-
naṁ⁹ viya rukkhāsākhaggāni dvādasayojanato paṭṭhāya
sūyamānena madhurassarena sattānaṁ sotāni odāpayamā-
naṁ¹⁰ yojanato paṭṭhāya nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalena
vaṇṇena nayanāni samākādḍhantāni¹¹ rañño cakkavattissa
puññānubhāvam ugghosayantāni viya rājadhāniabhimuk-
ham¹² āgacchati.

Atha tassa cakkaratanaena saddasavenen' eva: "Kuto
nu kho kassa nu kho ayam saddo ti," āvajjitalhadayānam
puratthimadisam olokayamānānaṁ tesam manussānam
aññātaro aññātaram evam āha "Passatha¹³ bho acchariyam
puṇṇacando pubbe eko uggaḥchati, ajja pana attadutiyo
uggato, etaṁ hi rājahaṁsamithunam¹⁴ iva puṇṇacanda-
mithunam apubbapariyāyena¹⁵ gaganatalam abhilaṅgha-
tīti." Tam añño evam āha: "Kiṁ kathesi samma?
Kuiṁ nāma¹⁶ tayā dve puṇṇacandā ekato uggaḥchantā

¹ S₁ -satti-

² S₁ -dhāraṇa-

³ B -pabbāla-

⁴ B -geṇḍuka-

⁵ B avahasamānā

⁶ S₁ olambenti

⁷ S₁ -paripūrīta- ; S₂ paripūrīm

⁸ B salobhaya^o

⁹ phandāpayamānaṁ

¹⁰ S_{1,2} -kaddhentaṁ

¹¹ B rājadhāni-

¹² S₂ passa.

¹³ S₂ rājagahaṁsamithunam

¹⁴ MSS. apubbapariyena

¹⁵ B kuhi nāma

ditthapubbā ? Nanu esa tapāṇīyarasa² dhārāpiṇjarakiraṇo² divasakaro uggato ti ? ” Tam añño sitaṃ katvā evaṃ āha : “ Kim ummatto 3¹ si ? Nanu idānim eva⁴ divasakaro attha-
ṅgato, so¹ katham imam puṇṇacandam anubandhamāno
uggacchissati ? Addhā pan’ etam anekaratanappabhāsamu-
dayasamujjalam⁵ kassāpi⁶ puṇṇāvato vimānaṃ bhavissa-
tīti.” Te sabbe pi apasādayantā⁷ aññe evaṃ āhaṃsu :
“ Kiṃ bahum vilapatha ? N’ev’ esa⁸ puṇṇacando, na
suriyo, na devavimānaṃ, nahi tesam evarūpā sarasam-
patti⁹ atthi, cakkaratanena pana etena bhavitabban ti.”
Evaṃ pavattakathāsallāpass’¹⁰ eva tassa jaṇassa candama-
ṇḍalam pahāya taṃ cakkaratanam abhimukhaṃ hoti.

Tato tehi : “ Kassa nu kho idaṃ nibbattan ti,” vutte, bha-
vissanti¹¹ vattāro :¹² “ Kass’ aññassa ? Nanu¹³ amhākam
mahārājā pūritacakkavattivatto ? Tass’ etaṃ nibbattan ti.”

Atha so ca mahājano ye¹⁴ ca aññe passanti sabbe cak-
karatanam eva anugacchanti. Tam pi cakkaratanam
rañño yeva atthāya attano āgatabhāvaṃ nāpetukāmaṃ viya
sattakkhattum pākāramatthakeneva nagaraṃ anusandhā-
vitvā¹⁵ rañño antepuram¹⁶ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā antepurassa¹⁷
uttarasihapaṇjarasadiṣe thāne yathā gandhapupphādīhi
sukhena sakkā hoti pūjetum. Evaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya
tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ thitassa pan’ assa vātapānacchiddādīhi
pavisitvā nānāvīraḡaratanappabhāsamujjalam antopāsādam
alaṅkurumānaṃ¹⁸ pabhāsamūhaṃ disvā dassanattāya
sañjātābhilāso rājā hoti. Parijano pi ’ssa¹⁹ piyavacanapābha-
tena āgantvā taṃ attham nivedeti.

¹ S₁ ekaso tapāṇīrasa-

² B -siñcanakiraṇo

³ S₁ ummattako

⁴ B idān’ eva

⁵ S₂ B -samudayujjalam

⁶ B ekassāpi

⁷ B apasārayantā

⁸ S₂ vippalapanten’ ev’ esa ; S₁ vipalavanten’ ev’ esa

⁹ B sirisampatti

¹⁰ S₁ evam pi vatta-

¹¹ S₂ bhavanti

¹² S_{1,2} cattāro

¹³ B ayañ hi nanu

¹⁴ S₂ yo ca añño passati sabbo anugacchati

¹⁵ S₂ anusamāyitvā ; B anusamāyitvā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopuram

¹⁷ S_{1,2} antopurassa

¹⁸ B alaṅkaramānaṃ

¹⁹ B omits ’ssa

Atha rājā balavapīti¹pāmojjaphuṭṭhasarīro pallaṅkam² mocetvā utthāy' āsanā sihapañjara³samīpani gantvā, tam cakkaratanaṃ disvā: "Sutaṃ kho pana me tam—yassa rañño Khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa⁴ tadad' uposathe paṇṇarase sīsaṃ nahātassa uposathikassa upari⁵ pāsāda-varagatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavati sahaṣṣāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, so hoti rājā cakkavattitī—assaṃ nu kho ahaṃ rājā cakkavattitī" cinta-yati. Kāliṅgarājassāpi sabbāṃ⁶ tam tath' eva ahosi.⁷

Sabbacakkavattinaṃ hi⁸ ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā, vāmena hatthēna hatthisoḍḍa⁹sadisam panālisuvanna-bhīṅkāraṃ ukkhipitvā, dakkhīṇena hatthēna cakkaratanaṃ udākena abbhukkiritvā: "Pavattatu bhavaṃ cakkaratanaṃ, abhivijina¹⁰ bhavaṃ cakkaratanaṃ ti."

Vacanasamanantaram eva vehāsam abbhuggantvā cakkaratanaṃ pavattati, yassa pavatti samakālaṃ eva so rājā cakkavattī nāma hoti, pavatte pana cakkaratane tam anuppabandhamāno¹¹ va rājā cakkavattiyānavaram āruya vehāsam abbhuggacchati, ath' assa chatta¹²cāmarādhīhattho parijano e'eva antepurajano¹³ ca tato nānappakāra¹⁴kaṇṇe¹⁵ka-kavacādisannāhavi¹⁶bhūsitena vividhābharanappabhāsamud-ayujjalena samussitadhajapātākapatimaṇḍitena attano attano balakāyena saddhim uparājasenāpatippabbutayo pi vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānaṃ eva parivārayanti, rājāyut-takā parijanasaṅgahatthaṃ nagaravāṭhīsu bheriyo carāpentī: "Tātā amhākaṃ rañño cakkaratanaṃ nibbattaṃ attano attano vibhavanurūpena maṇḍitapasādhitā¹⁷ sanni-patathā ti." Mahājano pana pakatīyā cakkaratanasadden' eva sabbakiccāni pahāya gandhapupphādīni ādāya sannipa-tito va,¹⁸ so pi sabbo vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānaṃ eva parivāreti, yassa yassa hi raññā saddhim gantukāmatā

¹ B -pāmujjaphuṭṭhasarīro

² S₂ pallaṅkā

³ B -pañcara-

⁴ B muddhābhisittassa

⁵ S₂ omits upari

⁶ S₂ omits sabbāṃ

⁷ B hoti

⁸ S₁ pi

⁹ B -sadisapanālisuvanna¹⁰bhīṅgāraṃ

¹⁰ B abhijina¹¹tu

¹¹ B anubandhamāno

¹² S₁ anto-

¹³ S_{1,2} -pasāditā; B -pasādhanā

¹⁴ B ca

uppajjati so so¹ ākāsagato ya hoti, evaṃ dvādasayojanā-yāmaṃvitthāraparisā hoti, tattha ekapuriso pi hi² chin-nabhinnaśaro vā kiliṭṭhavattho vā natthi, suciparivāro hi rājā, cakkavattiparisā nāma vijjādhārāparisā viya ākāse gacchamānā indanīlamanītale vippakinnaratanasādisā hoti. Kāliṅganarindassāpi tath'eva ahosi.

Taṃ pana cakkaratanaṃ rukkhaggānam uparūpari nātiuccena gaganappadesena pavattati, yathā rukkhānam pupphaphalapallavehi atthikā⁴ tāni sukhena gahetuṃ sakkonti, yathā ca bhūmiyaṃ tthitā : “Esa rājā esa uparājā esa senāpatiti,” sallakkhetuṃ sakkonti, tthanādisu⁵ ca iriyāpathesu yo yena icchati so tena gacchati, cittakam-mādisippasutā c' ettha attano attano kiccaṃ karontā yeva gacchanti, yath'eva hi bhūmiyaṃ tathā tesā⁶ sabbakiccāni⁶ ākāse ijjhanti. Evaṃ cakkavattiparisā gahetvā taṃ⁷ cakkaratanaṃ vāmapassena Sinerum pahāya mahāsamuddassa uparibhāgena sattayojanasahassappamānam Pubbavidehaṃ gacchati, tattha yojanubbedhena⁸ dvādasayojanāya parikkhepato chattiṃsayojanāya parisāya sannivesakkhamo⁹ sulabhāhārūpakaraṇo chāyudakasampanno sucisamatalo ramaṇiyo bhūmibhāgo tassa uparibhāgena¹⁰ taṃ cakkaratanaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya tiṭṭhati. Atha¹¹ tena saññānena so mahājano otaritvā yatharuciṃ nahāna-bhojanādini sabbakiccāni karonto vasaṃ kappeti.¹² Kāliṅganarādhipassāpi sabbā¹³ tath'eva ahosi.

Evaṃ vasaṃ upagate cakkavattimhi ye¹⁴ tattha rājāno te “Paracakkam āgatam ti” sutvā¹⁵ jinabalakāyaṃ san-nipādetvā yuddhasajjā honti. Cakkaratanaṃ hi uppattisamanantaram eva natthi so satto nāma yo paccatthikasaññāya taṃ rājānaṃ ārabha āvudham ukkhipituṃ visaheyya¹⁶, ayam ānubhāvo cakkaratanaṃ.

¹ S₂ omits so so

² B omits hi

³ B rājā cakkavatti

⁴ B atthikānaṃ

⁵ S₂ tath' etesaṃ

⁶ B sabbāni

⁷ S₁ omits taṃ

⁸ B yojanubbedhe

⁹ B sannisinna-kkhamo

¹⁰ S₂ uparibhāge

¹¹ S₁ attha

¹² B kappesi

¹³ S₁ inserts taṃ

¹⁴ B omits ye

¹⁵ B sutvā pi na bala-

¹⁶ S₂ inserts na

Cakkānubhāvena hi tassa rañño
Ariasesā¹ damatham upenti,
Arindamañ nāma narādhipassa
Ten' eva tañ vuccati tassa cakkam.

Tasmā sabbe pi rājāno attano² attano rajjasirivibhavanurūpam pābhatañ gahetvā, tañ rājānam upagamma paṇatasirā³ attano molimaniratanappabhāhi⁴ nisekena⁵ tassa pādapūjañ karontā: “Ehi kho mahārāja svāgatan te mahārāja⁶ sakan te mahārāja anusāsa mahārājāti,” tassa kiṅkārāpātissāvitam āpajjanti. Kāliṅga⁷ narādhipassāpi tath' eva akāmsu.

Evam⁸ vutte pana rājā⁸ cakkavatti: “Nāpi ettakañ nāma me anuvassam balim upakappethāti,” vadati, “nāpi bhogam⁹ aññassa bhogam¹⁰ acchinditvā aññassa deti.” Attano pana Dhammarājabhāvassa anurūpāya paññāya pāṇātipātādini upaparikkhitvā pemañiyena mañjunā sareña: “Passatha tātā pāṇātipāto nām' esa āsevito¹¹ bhāvito bahulikato yānikato¹² nirayasañvattaniko hotīti,” ādinā nayena Dhammañ desetvā, “Pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnañ nādātabbam¹³, kāmesu micchācārā¹⁴ na caritabbā, musā na bhāsītabbā¹⁵, majjañ na pātabbam, yathā¹⁶ bhuttañ ca bhuñjathāti, ovādañ deti. Kāliṅgabhuñhujo¹⁷ pi tath' eva akāsi.

“Kim pana sabbe pi rañño¹⁸ imam ovādañ gaṇhantīti?” Buddhassāpi tāva sabbe 'va na gaṇhanti, rañño kim pana gaṇhissanti¹⁹? Tasmā ye paṇḍitā vibhāvino te²⁰ gaṇhanti, sabbe pan' ete anuyuttā bhavanti.

¹ B arayo asesā

² B attano once

³ S₁ panamita-

⁴ S₂ B -mañippabhāhi

⁵ S₂ nivesaken' assa; B seken' assa pādapūjañ karonti

⁶ S₂ B qmit mah° sak° te

⁷ S₂ B -narapatissāpi

⁸ B nararājā

⁹ B omits bho°

¹⁰ S₂ omits bhogam

¹¹ B anāsevito abahulikato abhāvito

¹² B omits yānikato

¹³ S₂ anādātabbam

¹⁴ S₂ B micchā-

¹⁵ B bhañitabbā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} yathā bhuttañ

¹⁷ B Kāliṅgabhūpo

¹⁸ S₁ rājāno

¹⁹ B aññassa pana kim gaṇhissanti

²⁰ S₂ omits te

Atha naṁ¹ cakkaratanam evaṁ Pubbavidehavāsīnam ovāde dinne katapātarāse cakkavattibale² vehāsam abbhuggantvā puratthimasamuddam ajjhogāhati. Yathā yathā ca tam ajjhogāhati tathā tathā āgadagandham ghāyitvā saṅkhittaphaṇo nāgarājā viya saṅkhittaūmivipphāram hutvā ogacchamānam mahāsamuddasalilam yojanamattam ogantvā³ antosamudde veḷuriyabhitti viya tiṭṭhati. Taṅkhaṇaṁ⁴ yeva tassa rañño puññasirīṁ datṭhukāmāni viya mahāsamuddatale vippakiṇṇāni nānāratanāni tato tato āgantvā tam padesaṁ pūrayanti. Atha sā rājaparisā tam nānāratanapariṇipūram mahāsamuddatalaṁ disvā yathārucim ucchaṅgādihi ādiyati⁵ yathārucim ādinnaratanāya pana⁶ parisāya tam cakkaratanam paṭinivattati.⁷ Paṭinivattamāne⁸ ca tasmim parisā aggato hoti majjhe rājā ante cakkaratanam. Tam pi jalanidhijalam palobhiyamānam⁹ iya cakkaratanasiriyā asahamānam¹⁰ iya ca tena viyogaṁ nemimaṇḍalapariyantam abhibhavantaṁ¹¹ tiran tam eva upagacchati.

Evaṁ rājā cakkavattī puratthimasamuddapariyantam Pubbavideham abhivijinitvā¹² dakkhiṇasamuddapariyantaṁ Jambudīpaṁ vijetukāmo cakkaratanadesitena maggena dakkhiṇadisābhimukho gacchati. Kāliṅganarāsabho pi tath' eva āgamāsi.

Evaṁ pavattamānassa pana tassa pavattividhānam¹³ senā sanniveso paṭirājāgamaṇaṁ tesam anusāsanappadānaṁ¹⁴ dakkhiṇasamuddam¹⁵ ajjhogāhanaṁ samuddasalilassa ogacchanaṁ ratanādānaṁ ti. Sabbam purimanayen' eva veditabbaṁ. Vijinitvā pana tam dasasahassayojanap-

¹ B omits naṁ

² S₁ -balena ca karatanavehā-; B cakkavattibalena

³ B gantvā ⁴ S₁ taṅkhaṇe ⁵ S₁ ādiyanti

⁶ S₂ omits pana ⁷ B paṭinivatti ⁸ B paṭivattamāne

⁹ S₁ palobhaya- ¹⁰ S₁ asayha-

¹¹ S₂ abhihanantaṁ; B abhiharantaṁ na tiran eva

¹² B vijinitvā ¹³ S₂ pavatta-; B pavattanavimānaṁ

¹⁴ B anusāsanipaṭipādanaṁ

¹⁵ B ajjhogāhanaṁ salilassa

pamāṇaṁ Jambudīpaṁ dakkhīṇasamuddato pi paccuttaritvā sattayojanasahassappamāṇaṁ Aparagoyānaṁ¹ vijetum pubbe vuttanayen' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyaṇtaṁ tath'² eva abhivijinitvā pacchimasamuddato pi uttaritvā atthayojanasahassappamāṇaṁ Uttarakuruṁ vijetum tath' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyaṇtaṁ tath' eva abhivijīya uttarasamuddato pi paccuttarati.³ Ettāvataṁ raññā cakkavattinā cāturantāya paṭhaviyā ādhipaccam adhigataṁ⁴ hoti.

So⁵ evaṁ vijitavijayo attano rajjasirisampattidassanattamaṁ sapariṣo uddamaṁ gaganatalaṁ abhilaṅghitvā suvikaṣitapadmaṁ uppalapundarikavanavicitte cattāro jātassare viya pañcasataparittādidipaparivāre⁶ cattāro mahādīpe oloketvā, cakkaratanaḍesiten' eva⁷ maggena yathānukkamam attano rājadhāniṁ paccāgacchati. Atha naṁ cakkaratanaṁ antopuradvāraṁ⁸ sobhayamānaṁ viya hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evam patitṭhite pana tasmiṁ cakkaratanaṁ⁹ rājante pure ukkāhi vā dīpikāhi¹⁰ vā kiñci karaṇīyaṁ na hoti. Cakkaratanaṁ obhāso yeva¹¹ rattīandhakāraṁ¹² vidhamati. Ye pana andhakāratthikā honti tesam andhakāraṁ eva hoti.¹³ Kālīnganaravarassāpi sabbam etaṁ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūta cakkaratanaṁ pana cakkavattino amaccā pakatimaṅgalahatthiṭṭhānaṁ samaṁ sucibhūmibhāgaṁ kāretvā, haricandanādīhi surabhigandhehi upalimpāpetvā heṭṭhā vicittavaṇṇaṁ¹⁴ surabhikusumasamo¹⁵ kiṇṇam upari suvaṇṇatārakāṇaṁ antarantarā samosaritamānuññakusumadāmapatimaṇḍitavitānaṁ devavimānaṁ viya abhisankharitvā : "Evarūpassa nāma devahatthiratanassa āgamaṇaṁ cintethāti," vadanti. So pubbe vuttanayen' eva ma-

¹ S₂ -dhānaṁ

² B tath' eva mahim vijinitvā

³ B paccuttari

⁴ B abhigataṁ

⁵ B eso

⁶ S₁ B pañcasatapañcasataparittādidipaparivāre

⁷ B cakkadesiten' eva

⁸ B antepura-

⁹ B cakkaratane

¹⁰ B padīpikāhi

¹¹ S₁ -obhāsen' eva

¹² B rattiyaṁ

¹³ B omīti hoti

¹⁴ B heṭṭhā pi vicittavaṇṇaṁ

¹⁵ S₁ -samā-

hādānaṃ datvā silāni ca samādāya tam puññasampattim āvajjanto nisīdati.¹ Ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito ² Chaddantakulā vā Uposathakulā vā taṃ sakkāravisesam anubhavitukāmo³ taruṇaravimaṇḍalābhi⁴rattacarāṇagivāmu-khapatimaṇḍitavisuddhasetasariro santappatitṭhito⁵susāṃhitaśaṅgapaccaṅgasanniveso vikasitarattapadumacārupokkharo iddhimā yogī viya vehāsagamanasamattho ⁶ manosilācunṇarañjitapariyanto viya rajatapabbato. hatthiśeṭṭho tasmim padese tiṭṭhati. So ⁷ Chaddantakulā āgacchanto sabbakanitṭho āgacchati. Uposathakulā ⁸ āgacchanto sab-bajetṭho. Kālinganarādhipassa ⁹ pana Uposathakulā āgantvā atṭhāsi.

Evam pātubhūtam pana taṃ hatthiratanāṃ disvā hatthigopakādayo hatṭhatuṭṭhā vegena gantvā rañño ārocenti. Rājā turitaturitam ¹⁰ āgantvā taṃ disvā pasan-nacitto: "Bhaddakāṃ vata bho hatthiyānaṃ sace damattham upeyyāti," cintayanto hattham pasāreti. Atha so gharadhenuvacchako ¹¹ viya kaṇṇe olambetvā ¹² sūratabhāvaṃ dassento rājānaṃ upasaṅkamati. Rājā tam ārohitukāmo hoti, ath' assa pariyaṇā ¹³ adhippāyaṃ űatvā taṃ hatthiratanāṃ sovaṇṇa¹⁴ddhajasovaṇṇālāṅkārahemajālapaṭicchannaṃ katvā upanenti. Rājā tam anisīdāpetvā va sattaratanamayāya nisseṇiyā āruyha ākāsagamananinnacitto hoti. Tassa saha cittuppāden' eva so hatthirājā rājahaṃso viya indaṇilamaṇippabbhājālāṇilaga¹⁵ganatalam abhilaṅghati. Tato cakkacārikāya ¹⁶ vuttanāyena' eva sakalarājaparisā. Iti sapariso rājā antopātarāse ¹⁷ yeva sakalam pathavim anusāsivā ¹⁸ rājadhānim paccāgacchati. Evam mahiddhikāṃ cakkavattino hatthiratanāṃ hoti. Kālingā-

¹ B nisīdi ² S₂ puññassa ³ B -maṇḍalāhi

⁴ S₁ sattaṅgappatitṭhito; B sattappatitṭho

⁵ B susāṃhata- ⁶ S₂ B vehāsaṃ ⁷ B omits so

⁸ S₂ -kulaṃ ⁹ S₂ -narapatissa ¹⁰ B turitam

¹¹ B ghare ¹² S₂ lambetvā ¹³ S₂ pariyaṇa

¹⁴ S₁ suvaṇṇa- ¹⁵ S₁ B -jālānila-; S₂ -jālānilāga-

¹⁶ S₁ cakkavatticārikāya ¹⁷ S₂ pātarāso

¹⁸ S₂ anusāsāsivā; B anupariyāyivā

vanisāmino pi tādissam eva ahosi. Evam pātubhūtahatthirātānassa pana cakkavattino purisā¹ pakatimaṅgala-
 assaṭṭhānaṃ sucissamātalaṃ kāretvā², alaṅkaritvā ca³
 purimanayen' eva rañño tassa āgamanacintanāttāham ussā-
 haṃ janenti. So purimanayen' eva katadānamānasakkāro
 samādinnaṣilabbato pāsādātale sukhanisinnō⁴ puññasam-
 pattin samānussarati,⁵ ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito
 Sindhavakulato vijjullatāvinaddhasaradakālasetavalāhaka-
 rāsissasiriko rattapādo rattatunḍo candappabhāpuñjasadisā-
 suddhasiniddhagghanasaṅghātasarīro⁶ kākagīvā viya inda-
 nilamaṇi viya ca kālavannena sīsena samannāgatattā
 kākasīso sutṭhu⁷ kappetvā ṭhapitehi viya muñjasadisehi⁸
 saṅghavattāujugatehi⁹ kesehi samannāgatattā muñjakeso
 vehāsaṅgamo Valāhako¹⁰ nāma assarājā āgantvā tasmim
 ṭhāne patitṭhahati. Kāliṅgabhūpālāssāpi tādissam eva
 hayaratanam ahosi.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ hatthirātane vuttanayen' eva vedita-
 baṃ.

Evam pātubhūtaassaratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa
 catuhatthāyamaṃ sakatānābhisamapariṇāham¹¹ ubhosu
 antesu kaṇṇikapariyantato viniggatasuparisuddhamuttāka-
 lāpehi¹² dvīhi kañcanapadumehi alaṅkataṃ caturāsītimāṇi-
 saḥassaparivāraṃ tārāṇaparivutassa puñnacandassa
 sirim¹³ paṭippharamānaṃ viya Vepullapabbatato¹⁴ maṇi-
 ratanam āgacchati. Tass' evam āgatassa muttājūlake
 ṭhapetvā veṇuparamparāya satṭhihatthappamāṇam ākāsam
 āropitassa rattibhāge samantato¹⁵ yojanappamāṇam okāsam
 ābhā pharati, yāya sabbo so¹⁶ okāso aruṇuggamanavelāya
 viya sañjātāloko hoti. Tato kassakā kasikammaṃ vāṇijā
 āpaṇugghātanaṃ te te ca sippino taṃ taṃ kammantaṃ

¹ S₂ parisā

⁴ B sukhaṃ

⁷ B sutṭhuṃ

¹⁰ S₂ Valāho

¹³ B sirisampaṭi-

¹⁵ B samantā

² S₂ inserts ca

⁵ B anussarati

⁸ B puñja-

¹¹ S₂ -parihānaṃ

¹⁴ S₂ Vephulla-; B vipulapabba-

³ S_{1,2} omits ca

⁶ B -saṃhata-

⁹ B -ujugatigatehi

¹² S₁ viniggatehi

¹⁶ B omits so

payojenti divā ti maññamānā. Kāliṅganaralokādhīpassāpi sabbam tam tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtamāṇīratanaṣṣa pana cakkavattissa visayasukhaviśeṣassa¹ viśeṣakāraṇam itthiratanam pātu-bhavati. Maddarājakulato vā hi 'ssa aggamaheṣim ānenti, Uttarakuruto vā puññānubhāvena sayam² āgacchati. Sā pana abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkha-ratāya³ samannāgatā nātidighā nātirassā nātikisā nātiṭhulā nātikālī⁴ nāccodātā⁵ atikkantā mānusaṃ vaṇṇam appattā⁶ dibbam vaṇṇam, manussānaṃ hi vaṇṇappabhā⁷ bahi na niccharati, devānaṃ atidūraṃ niccharati. Tassā pana dvā-dasaṭṭhappamāṇam padesaṃ sarīrābhā obhāseti. Sarī-rasamphasso pan' assā sappimaṇḍe pakkhipitvā ṭhapitassa satavihataṣṣa tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā samphasso⁸ viya hoti. Rañño sitakāle tassā uṇhāni gattāni honti uṇhe sitāni,⁹ tassa niccakālam eva supisitassa¹⁰ abhinavassa catujjāṭisaṃyojitassa haricandanassa gandho kāyato vāyati, hasitakathitakālesu¹¹ tassā mukhato taṅkhaṇaṃ vikasitass' eva niluppalassa atisurabhigandho vāyati. Eva-rūpasamphassa¹² gandhasampattiyuttā pi rājānaṃ disvā nisinnāsanato aggidaḍḍhā viya paṭhamam eva utṭhahati, tasmim nisinne tassa tālavaṇṇena¹³ vijanādikiccaṃ katvā pacchā nisidati. "Kiṃ karomi devāti" vācāya kiṅkāram paṭisaṅveti, rañño manāpam eva karoti, yaṃ rañño piyaṃ tad eva vadati, ṭhapetvā rājānaṃ aññaṃ purisaṃ cittaṇa pi na¹⁴ pattheti. Kāliṅgagandhabbarūpassāpi¹⁵ tādisam eva itthiratanam ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaiṭṭhiratanaṣṣa pana rañño cakkavattissa dhanakaraṇiyyānaṃ kiccānaṃ¹⁶ yathāsukham¹⁷ pavatta-

¹ S₂ -sukhaya-

² B sayam vā

³ S₂ vaṇṇasundaratāya

⁴ B nātikālā

⁵ S₁ nātiōdātā

⁶ B asaṃpattā dibbavaṇṇaṃ

⁷ S₂ vaṇṇabhā ; B vaṇṇābhā

⁸ S₁ phasso ; B phassaviśeṣo

⁹ S₂ sitāni

¹⁰ S₁ supimsitassa

¹¹ S₂ sitakathitakāle

¹² S_{1,2} evaṃ rū-

¹³ B -vaṇḍena bīja-

¹⁴ S₂ omits na

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -kandappa-

¹⁶ S₁ kiccāni

¹⁷ S₂ -sukhappattanatthaṃ

nattham gahapatiratanam pātubhavati. So pakatiyā 'va Mahābhogo Mahābhogakule jāto rañño dhanarāsivaḍḍhako seṭṭhigahapati hoti. Cakkaratanānubhāvaṣahitam pan' assa kammavipākajam dibbacakkhum pātubhavati, yena antopathaviyam¹ dviyojanābbhantare² nidhim passati. So tam sampattim disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi,³ ahaṃ te dhanena dhanakaraṇīyam karissāmi," rājānam dhanena pavāretvā pūram⁴ hiraññasuvaṇṇassa kumbhim uddharitvā: "Alam ettavatā mahārāja katam ettavatā mahārājati," sabbāni dhanakaraṇīyāni sampādeti. Kāliṅgapuñṇapuñjassāpi tath' eva sampādesi.⁵

Evam pātubhūtagahapatiratanassa pana rañño⁶ cakkavattissa sabbakiccasaṃvidhānasamattham parināyakaratanam pātubhavati. So rañño jeṭṭhaputto 'va hoti. Pakatiyā 'va paṇḍito byatto medhāvī vibhāgi,⁷ rañño puñṇānubhāvaṃ nissāya pan' assa attano kammānubhāvena paracittaññam⁸ uppajjati, yena⁹ dvādasayojanāya rājaparisāya¹⁰ cittācāram ṇatvā upayāpetabbam¹¹ upayāpetum apayāpetabbam apayāpetum tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ṭhānantare ṭhāpetabbam¹² ṭhāpetum rañño ahite ca hite ca vavatthāpetum samattho¹³ hoti. So pi tam¹⁴ attano ānubhāvaṃ disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi, yathāsukham rajjasukham anubhava¹⁵ ahaṃ anusāsissāmi," rājānam sabbakiccānussāsanena pavāreti. Kāliṅganarissaram¹⁶ pi tath' eva pavāresi.¹⁷

Evam pātubhūtasattaratano¹⁸ rājā¹⁹ Kāliṅgacakkavattī ekadivasam sabbālanikārapatimaṇḍito mālāvilēpanadharo

¹ S₂ inserts pi

² S₂ omits dvi-; B tiyojana-

³ S₂ B hoti

⁴ B suṭṭhum

⁵ B sampādeti

⁶ B omits rañño

⁷ S₂ omits vibhāgi

⁸ S₁ paracittavijānananāñnam

⁹ B inserts ca; S₁ yo pana

¹⁰ S₁ omits rāja-

¹¹ B upathāpetabbam upathāpetum anupathāpetabbam anupathāpetum

¹² B omits ṭhāpetabbam

¹³ S₂ samatthā

¹⁴ B omits tam

¹⁵ S₁ anubhavam

¹⁶ B Kāliṅganarindassa pi

¹⁷ B pavāreti

¹⁸ S₂ -bhūtatta-

¹⁹ S₁ omits rājā; B Kāliṅgo

rājamaṇḍalakirīṭakūṭamaṇimadhukaraparcumbitapādapa-
 nkaḷo chattimsayojanāya senāya parivuto sabbasetam Kelā-
 sakūṭapaṭibhāgaṃ¹ gajaratanam āruya lokalocanāni
 saphalāni² karonto mahatā sirivilāsena mātāpitunnam³
 assamapadam pāyāsi, ath' assa sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayamaṇ-
 galassa + puthuvicakkanābhibhūṭassa mahābodhimaṇḍassa⁴
 uparibhāgena⁵ nāgo gantum nāsakki raññā punappuna⁶
 codito pi nāsakki yeva, atha rañño purohito raññā
 saddhim gacchanto : “Ākāse āvaraṇaṃ nāma natthi, kin
 nu kho rājā gajarājam pesetum na sakkoti vīmaṃsissāmīti,”
 ākāśato oruya sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayapallāṅkam puthavi-
 nābhimahābodhimaṇḍam passi. Tadā kira tatttha rāja-
 karīsamatte⁷ thāne sasakamassumattam pi tiṇaṃ nāma
 natthi, rajatapattavaṇṇavāluka vippakiṇṇā hoti, samantā
 tiṇalatāvanaspatayo⁸ bodhimaṇḍam padakkiṇaṃ katvā
 āvattitvā bodhimaṇḍābhimukhā va aṭṭhaṃsu. Brāhmaṇo
 taṃ bhūmibhāgam oloketvā : “Idaṃ⁹ sabbaBuddhānaṃ
 kilesaviddhaṃsanatṭhānam, imassa uparibhāgena¹⁰ Sak-
 kādīhi pi na sakkā gantum ti,” cintetvā Kāliṅgacakkavattino
 santikaṃ gantvā : “Oṭara mahārāja, ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo
 sabbaBuddhavaṇṇito,¹¹ viddhaṃsitasakalākilesandhakārā
 sabbadasabalā taruṇasuriyā viya idhāsīnā virocanti,¹²
 catunahutādhikadvijojanasatasahasabahalāyācalāya nā-
 bhibhūto, sāgarapariyantāya mediniyā¹³ niccalatṭhānam,
 imassa sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesajālapadālanatṭhānassa na-
 makkāraṃ karohi, pūjāsakkāraṃ cānuvidhehi, ye¹⁴ te
 cakkavattino hatthiratanabhūṭa Upasathakule jātā gajavarā
 sabbe pi te etam padesam patvā kottiyamānā pi na upa-
 gacchanti, etena nāgenāpi upagantum ito uttarim¹⁵ na

¹ B Kelāsmakūṭa- ² S_{1,2} saphalam ³ B -pitūnaṃ

⁴ B jayamaṇḍalassa pathavi- ⁵ S₁ -maṇḍalassa

⁶ S₂ -bhāge ⁷ B punappunam ⁸ B karīsamattathāne

⁹ B vanappatiyo ¹⁰ B imam ¹¹ S₂ uparibhāge

¹² S₂ -vaṇṇitoko ¹³ B virocanti

¹⁴ B medaniyā naccanatṭhānaṃ sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesa-
 jālapadālanatṭhānaṃ nayanāsakkāraṃ karohi.

¹⁵ B ye 'me

¹⁶ B uttari

sakkā, ākaṅkhanto vajiraṅkusena saññaṃ datvā pesehīti” āha.

Rājā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: *Nāssaṃa mayam yathā imassa vacanaṃ yadi vā saccaṃ yadi vā alikaṃ ti*” vimaṃsanto vajiraṅkusena¹ varakuñjaram pesesi. So pana gajarājā tena cakkavattinā vajiraṅkusena koṭṭetvā² pesito paṭiravabharitadasadisākuharaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā paṭisakkitvā soṇḍam ukkhipitvā gīvaṃ unnāmetvā garuṃ bhāraṃ vahitum asakkonto viya ākāse yeva nisiditvā kesarinakhapañjareṇa viya narindena punappuna³ vijjhayamāno koṭṭasakunō viya naditvā vedanaṃ⁴ sahitum asakkonto kalam akāsi. Rājā tassa matabhāvaṃ ajānanto⁵ tathā nisinno⁶ va⁶ ahosi.

Tadā Kālingabhāradvājo: “Mahārāja tava nāgo niruddho, na sakkā tayā gajavaram ārūhena yaṃ kiñci kurutā bodhimaṇḍamatthakena gantum aññaṃ nāgam⁷ ākaṅkha-thāti” āha. Rañño puññiddhiyā añño gajarājā Uposathakulā⁸ gantvā⁹ piṭṭhim upanāmesi. Rājā tam aḥhirūho¹⁰ mataṅgam¹¹ patamaṇaṃ disvā vimhito¹² ākāso oruḃha bodhimaṇḍam oloketvā tam paṭihāriyam¹³ passitvā Kālingabhāradvājassa thutiṃ karonto: “Tvam evāsi sambuddho sabbaññū sabbadassāvīti,” āha. Brāhmaṇo tam anadhi-vāsetvā attānaṃ nicatṭhāne ṭhapetvā¹⁴ Buddhē¹⁴ yeva ukkhipitvā vaṇṇento: “Mahārāja mayam byañjanaṃ disvā¹⁵ byākaraṇasamatthā sutabuddhā nāma. Buddhā¹⁶ pana¹⁷ sabbaññū sabbavidū. Buddhā hi atitādibhedanā sabbam jānanti ca¹⁸ vadanti ca lakkhaṇena. Mayam pana āgama-

¹ S₂ B *omit* vajiraṅ-

² B *codetvā* pesito paṭiravasahitaṃ dasadisā-

³ B *punappunaṃ vijjhiyamāno*

⁴ B *inserts* so

⁵ B *anujānanto*

⁶ S₁ *omits* 'va

⁷ S₁ *nāgam āsaṃ ti*; S₂ *āsaṅkamāti*

⁸ S₁ *kulaṃ*

⁹ B *āgantvā*

¹⁰ B *inserts* 'va

¹¹ MSS. *matanāgam*

¹² S₁ *vismīto*; S₂ *vismino*

¹³ B *paṭihāraṃ*

¹⁴ B *Buddhaṃ*

¹⁵ B *viditvā*

¹⁶ S₂ B *omit* Buddhā

¹⁷ S₂ *omits* pana

¹⁸ B *vivaranti* ca na lakkhaṇena

purisā attano sippabaleneva jānāma¹ tañ ca ekadesam eva jānāma, Buddhā pana sabbam atthañ karatalāmalakam² iva niravasesaṃ jānantīti," āha.

Rājā Buddhaguṇe sutvā somanassappatto hutvā sakalacakkavāḷavāsikehi bahūni vicittavatthābharanagandhakusumādīni āharāpetvā jalanidhivelāpariyantaṃ Jambusaṇḍam³ ekamaṇḍapaṃ viya alaṅkaritvā sattāhaṃ dhūpadipapupphagandhadhajapatakaṃ⁴ vassamānacandanacunṇaṃ viṇāveṇumurajanādamanoḥaraṃ naccamānalalitayuvatīramāṇiyaṃ bodhipūjaṃ kārāpetvā tasmim⁵ pādesa atthārasaḥattham Mandāragirivirocamānaṃ⁶ suvaṇṇatthambham ussāpetvā tassa⁷ sattaratanamayāṃ vedikaṃ kāretvā⁸ ratanavālukaṃ okiritvā ratanapākarena parikkhipitvā sattaratanamayāṃ Indacāpakalāpakappadvārakoṭṭhakaṃ kārāpetvā devasikaṃ pupphānaṃ saṭṭhivāhasahassāni⁹ sannipādetvā yāva jīvaṃ mahābodhipūjaṃ katvā tāva tiṃsabhavaṇam agamāsi.

Evam vimalalocano imaṃ Dhammadesanaṃ sandassetvā jātakaṃ samodhānento pariyoṣāne, tividhamahādvārehi pañcadasakoṭṭhāsehi saṭṭhiyā ca nayasahashehi vibhajitvā, duddasattā gambhīrāni¹⁰ gambhīrattā duddasāni dukkhasamudayanirodhamaggaḷakkhaṇāni cattāri ariyasaccāni¹¹ pakāsetvā anekadevamanussasahassāni desanāmatarasam pāyevā: "Na bhikkhave idān' eva pubbe pi Ānando suranaravimhāpaniyaṃ bodhipūjaṃ akāsi yevāti," vatvā, therassa bodhipūjaṃ candamaṇḍale¹² paharanto viya ukkhipitvā, sāgarapiṭṭhe vāsitatelaṃ¹³ vippakiranto viya sabbatthapatttharitvā, ratanagharassamaṇikkhandhena kuṭaṃ gaṇhanto viya Ānandattherassa bodhipūjamaṇikkhandhena desanākuṭaṃ¹⁴ gāhāpetvā: "Tadā rājā Ānando

¹ S₂ jānamānatañ ca

³ B Jambumaṇḍalaṃ

⁵ B *inserts* devasikaṃ

⁷ S₁ *omits* tassa

⁹ S₂ saṭṭhiṃ

¹¹ S₂ B *omit* ariya-

¹³ B tthapitatelaṃ pattharanto

² B karatale

⁴ S₁ dhīpadhūpa-

⁶ S₁ -girim iva viro-

⁸ B kārāpetvā

¹⁰ S₂ *omits* gambhīrāni

¹² B dhajamaṇḍale

¹⁴ B desanāya

ahosi, Kālingabhāradvājo aham asmīti," vatvā jātakam samodhānesi.

Evam phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari, dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre¹ patitṭhitā ti.²

Iti Jetavane munirājasuto
Phalasambhavabodhivaram varadhī
Sunidhāya vidhāya maham³ mahito
Muninā katalokahito ti⁴ thuto.

o. Ānandabodhikathā.

Katham dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiṇe patitṭhitā ti?

Tam pana vibhajante⁵ hi: sā⁶ panāyaṇi dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā? Kenānitā? Kena patitṭhāpitā? Kena pūjitā? Kena paripālītā ti? Ete pañca abbhantara-paṇhā pi⁷ vissajjeyyā bhavanti.

Tattha: Kena gahitā ti? Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā. Kenānitā ti? Saṅghamitthattheriyā ānitā. Kena patitṭhāpitā ti? Raṇṇā Devānaṃpiyatissena patitṭhāpitā. Kena pūjitā ti? Buddhādīhi pūjitā. Kena paripālītā ti? Bodhiguttādīhi paripālītā.

Katham Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā ti.

Yo so Bhagavā catuvesārajjavīsārado⁸ dasabaladharo⁹ āsabhaṇṭhānatṭhāyi sihanādanādi sabbasattuttamo Dhammissaro Dhammarājā Dhammādhīpati Dhammadīpo Dhammasaraṇo saddhammavaracakkavattī sammāsambuddho dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapatimaṇḍito¹⁰ asītiyā¹¹ anubyañjanehi samanubyañjito¹² nīlapītalohitādivicittavaṇṇo¹³ byāmapabbhāparikkhattavilāso, vikaṣitakamaluppalapaṇḍarikapatimaṇḍitasalilatalaṃ viya tārāgaṇaramsi-jālasobhāsamujjalitagaganatalaṃ viya sañjhāppabbhā-Indadhaṇuvijjullatāparikkhattakanakagirisikharo viya

¹ S₂ Jetavanadvāre

² B S₂ omit ti

³ S_{1,2} vidhā maham

⁴ B thuto ti

⁵ S₂ vibhajante

⁶ B sāyaṇi

⁷ B omits pi

⁸ B catuvesārajjapatto

⁹ B omits dasa°

¹⁰ B bāttimsa-

¹¹ B inserts dasabaladharo

¹² S₁ samanubyāpito

¹³ B -lohītādīhi

attano sirivibhavana¹ lokam ekālokaṃ kurumāno bodhaney-
yapuggale² disvā, Mahākassapādīnam atthāya tigāvute
pi, Aṅgulimālālavakādīnam³ atthāya tiṃsayoJane pi, Puk-
kusādīnam atthāya pañcaccattālisayoJane pi, Mahākapa-
pinappabhūtinam⁴ atthāya viśādhikayoJanasate pi,
Vanavāsika⁵ Tissasāmamaṇerādīnam atthāya tigāvutādhī-
kaviśāṭṭhikayoJanasate⁶ pi, Dhaniyādīnam atthāya sat-
tayoJanasate pi, Cūḷodārādīnam⁷ atthāya dipantare pi,
Mātudevaputtādīnam⁸ atthāya devaloke pi, Bakabrahmā-
dīnam atthāya, Brahmaloce pi muhuttamātena⁹ pañ-
ñāyitvā nibaddham¹⁰ turitacārikam caranto, kadāci
Sāriputta Moggallānādīhi cchalabhiññehi mahiddhikehi
mahāsāvakehi parivuto¹¹ usabhagaṇapariyuto viya
usabharājā, sihagaṇaparivārito viya siharājā, garuḷanikara-
parivārito viya supaṇṇarājā, Kulācalaparivārito viya
gīrārājā raṃsisahassaparivārito viya divasakaro,
daṇḍadīpanikaramajjhagato viya pajjalitadīparukkho,
gāmanigamanagaravanabhavanādīni¹² chabbaṇṇāhi
Buddharasmīhi¹³ nimujjāpento, lokānukampāya¹⁴
tisatachāsatanavasattayoJanāvattesu antomajjhimanamahā-
maṇḍalesu¹⁵ gāmanigamaṭṭhapaṭṭhiyā aturitacārikam caranto,
pasādapāmojjaparavasehi¹⁶ janehi samantā yojanasatam
ekakolāhalaṃ kārāpento, veneyyabandhavānam
amatapuradvāram vivaranto, padaparamānam sag-
gupaḡamananisseniṃ¹⁷ dassento, Dhammadundubhim¹⁸
āhaññanto, Dhammasaṅkham Dhammavamaṃsaṃ dhamanto,
Dhammaddhajaṃ Dhammakuntam¹⁹ ussāpento, veney-

¹ S₂ omits -vi- ² B S₂ -puggalaṃ ³ S₂ Aṅgulimālāvaka-

⁴ B Pakkusātipabbhūtinam atthāya

⁵ B VanavāsiTissa-

⁶ S₁ -viśāṭṭhikayoJana-

⁷ S₂ Cūḷodharā-

⁸ S₂ Mātālideva-

⁹ B muhuttamatte

¹⁰ S₂ niccaṃ baddham ; B nibaddha-

¹¹ B -parivārito viya

¹² S₁ -vanagahanādīhi

¹³ B Buddharasmimhi

¹⁴ S_{1,2} lokānukampakāya

¹⁵ S_{1,2} antesu

¹⁶ B -pāmojjamānasehi

¹⁷ B saggamagganisseniṃ

¹⁸ B dudrubhiṃ

¹⁹ B -kontaṃ

yakamalākaram vibodhento, paramamadhuram catusac-
capānam¹ pāyanto, saddhādhikānam nirupam-
arūpakāyena² paññādhikānam gambhīraDhammakāyena
tosento, rūpappasannarūpappamāṇānam vaṇṇasiriyā
ghosappasannaghosappamāṇānam saddasiriyā lūkhap-
pasannalūkhappamāṇānam appicchatādivatasiriyā³.
DhammappasannaDhammappamāṇānam mahāvajiraññā-
diguṇasiriyā⁴ santappento, sattatimsavidham bodhipak-
khiyaratavassam vassāpento, anaññasādharaṇam⁵
desanāGaṅgam pavattento⁶ ariyamaggasālilena kilesa-
pariḷāham nibbāpento, caturāsīti Dhammakhandhasahas-
sāni deṣetvā,⁷ catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse bhavaka-
ntārato patāretvā,⁸ pañcacattālīsavassāni tthvā paripak-
kañāne tikkhindriye satte⁹ catusaccam bodhāpetvā,
aparipakkaññāṇam mudindriyaṇam aviditasattānam¹⁰
maggāmaggaṇ kathetvā, mohanDhakāravidhamanāya
Dhammadipam,¹¹ saṁsārasāgarataranāya Dhammamahān-
āvaṇ, kusalaDhammavadane akusalatilakasodhanāya
Dhammādāsaṇ, kilesabyādhividdhamāṇānāya¹² Dhammosa-
dhañca anāgatānaṇ sattānam¹³ atthāya patitthāpetvā,
karacaraṇasārīrasamphutthasākhāpāsāṇapalālamattam¹⁴
pi yāv'ujjatanā saggamokkhasukhasādhanaṇ¹⁵ cetiyaṇ
katvā, sabbaṇ Buddhakiccaṇ nitthāpetvā, mahāSinerumud-
dhanī jalitvā¹⁶ sakalalokagata¹⁷timiranikaraṇ viddham-
setvā, mahāvutthidhārānipātena¹⁸ nibbutamahāaggikkhan-
dho viya, Kusinārāyam¹⁹ upavattane Mallānaṇ sālavane
antare yamakasālānaṇ visākhapuṇṇamadivase rattiya

¹ S₂ B omit catu-² B rūpakāyena³ S_{1,2} appicchatāditapasiriyā⁴ B mahāvajiraññādiguṇasiriyā⁵ S₂ -saraṇam⁶ S₂ upavattento⁷ B omits deṣetvā⁸ B santāretvā⁹ S₂ sacce¹⁰ S₂ B saccānaṇ¹¹ B Dhammappadipam¹² B saṅkilesabyādhividdhamanāya¹³ B omits sattānaṇ¹⁴ B -palāsamattam¹⁵ S₂ -sādhakam¹⁶ S₂ -muddham jalitvā¹⁷ B omits -gata¹⁸ B -vātānipātena¹⁹ B Kusinārāya

pacūsasamaye nibbānapuram pavisanto, catuvisati
kotisatasahassasamāpattiyo pavisitvā,¹ videsaṃ gacchanto
ñātigaṇaṃ² ālingitvā viya sabbaṃ samāpattisukham
anubhavitvā, dasasahassalokadhātuyo kampetvā,
anupādisesāya³ nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi.⁴

Iti vihitavicittāsesalokatthacāro,
Tibhavapati⁵ mahiddhi Dhammarājā munindo,
Ravisatajutisobho so pi yāto vināsaṃ,
Maraṇaṃ akarunantaṃ kaṃ hi loke jaheyyāti⁶?

Dasabalaparinibbānakathā.

Evam Magadhādhipassa Ajātasattunarindassa aṭṭhame
saṃvacchare parinibbute Bhagavati lokanāthe
Kusinārāyaṃ samāgatānaṃ saṅkhyāpathaṃ atikkantānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe gaṇapāmokkhānaṃ sattannaṃ bhik-
khusata⁷sahassānaṃ saṅghatthero āyasmā Mahākassapo
sattāhparinibbute Satthari Subhaddena buddha⁸pab-
bajitena: “Alaṃ āvuso, mā socittha, mā paridevittha,
sumuttā mayaṃ⁹ tena Mahāsamaṇena upaddutā ca
mayaṃ homa ‘idaṃ vo kappati idaṃ vo na kappatiti,’ idāni
pana mayaṃ yaṃ¹⁰ icchissāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na ic-
chissāma na taṃ karissāmāti” vuttavacanam anussaranto,
edisassa¹¹ ca saṅghasannipātassa¹² puna dullabhabhāvaṃ
maññaṃāno: “Thānaṃ kho paṇ’etaṃ vijjati yaṃ
pāpabhikkhū, atītasatthukam pāvācanan ti maññaṃānā,
pakkhaṃ labhitvā na cirass’ eva saddhammam
antaradhāpeyyuṃ, yāva Dhammavinayo tiṭṭhati tāva
anatītasatthukam eva pāvācanaṃ hoti. Vuttaṃ h’etaṃ
Bhagavatā: ‘Yo vo Ānanda mayā Dhammo ca Vinayo ca
desito paññatto so vo mama’ accayena satthā ti,’ yaṃ
nūnāhaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyaṃ yathayidaṃ

¹ B pavisetvā

² S₂ B ñātijaṇaṃ

³ B anupādisesanibbāna-

⁴ B parinibbāyīti

⁵ B mahiddhi

⁶ S₂ jaheyya

⁷ B omits -sata-

⁸ B vuddha-

⁹ B omits mayaṃ

¹⁰ B yaṃ icchāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na icchāma taṃ
na karissāmāti; S₁ yaṃ icchissāma taṃ karissāmāti vut-
tavacanam

¹¹ S₂ esassa

¹² B sannipātassa

sāsanam addhaniyam assa ciratthitikam. Yañcāham¹ Bhagavatā: 'Dhāressasi² pana me tvaṃ Kassapa sāsāni³ paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāniti' vatvā civare⁴ sādharāṇaparibhogena ca, 'aham pi⁵ bhikkhāve yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharāmi, Kassapo pi⁶ bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhati vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharatīti,' evamādinā nayena navānupubbavīhārachaḷabhiññāpabbhede uttarimanussadhamme attanā samasamaṭṭha-panena ca anuggahito, tathā⁷ ākāse paṇiṃ cāletvā alaggacit-tatāya c'eva candopamapaṭipadāya ca paṃsūto, tassa me kim aññam ānaṃ⁸ bhavissatīti? 'Nanu maṃ Bhagavā rājā viya⁹ sakakavacaissariyānuppādānena attano kulavaṃsapatitthāpakam puttāṃ, 'Saddhammavaṃsapatitthāpako me ayaṃ bhavissatīti,' mantvā iminā asādhāraṇena anuggahena¹⁰ anuggahesi imāya ca ulārāya paṃsūya paṃsūti' cintetvā, DhammaVinayasāṅgāyanattham¹¹ bhikkhūnam ussāham janayanto, Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena¹² kathitam anācāram ārocetvā: "Handa mayam āvuso Dhammāṃ ca Vinayāṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāma,¹³ pure adhammo dippati dhammo paṭibāhiyati,¹⁴ avinayo dippati¹⁵ vinayo paṭibāhiyati, adhammavādino balavantā honti Dhammavādino dubbalā honti, avinayavādino balavantā honti Vinayavādino dubbalā hontīti," vatvā: "Tena hi bhante thero bhikkhū uccinatūti," vutte, sakalanavaṅgaSatthusāsanapariyattidhare puthujjanasotāpannasakadāgāmi-anāgāmisukkhavipassakakhiṇāsavabhikkhū¹⁶ anekasate¹⁷ anekasatasahassee¹⁸ ca vajjetvā, tipitakasabbapariyattip-

¹ S₁ sacāham ² B dhāressasi pana yo ³ S₁ sāsānāni

⁴ S₂ vatthā vivare; B cīvare-

⁵ S₂ B omīti pi

⁶ S₂ omīti pi

⁷ S₁ yathā

⁸ S₂ kim maññam ānanyāṃ; B ānanyāṃ

⁹ S₁ inserts cakkavattī

¹⁰ B omīti anuggahena

¹¹ S₂ -saṅgāhanattham

¹² B vuddha-

¹³ S₂ B saṅgāyāma

¹⁴ S₂ B paṭibāhiyati

¹⁵ B inserts pure

¹⁶ S₁ -khināsava; S₂ inserts na

¹⁷ S₂ anekasata-

¹⁸ B anekasahassee vivajjetvā

pabhedadhare¹ paṭisambhidāppatte² mahānubhāve yebhuyena Bhagavatā etadaggaṃ āropite te vijjādippabhede khīṇāsavabhikkhū yeva ekūnapañcasate paṭiggahetvā,³ Ānandena pana kiñci Dasabaladesitaṃ suttageyyādi Bhagavato asammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ nāma natthi. “Ānandaṃ vinā saṅgīti⁴ na sakkā kātum. Tathā pi so sakaraṇiyo Sakyakulappasūto, ahaṃ tasmim ativiya vissattho: keci bhikkhū chandāgamanā⁵ viya maññamānā, ‘bahū asekhapaṭisambhidāppatte⁶ bhikkhū ṭhapetvā Ānandaṃ sekhapāṭisambhidāppattaṃ thero uccinīti,’ upavadeyyum, tam parūpavādaṃ parivajjento⁷ bhikkhūnaṃ yevānumatiyā gahessāmi,” cintento,⁸ tassa okāsaṃ ṭhapetvā bhikkhūhi: “Ayaṃ bhante āyasmā⁹ Ānando kiñcāpi sekho abhabbo¹⁰ agatiṃ gantum, bahu ca tena Bhagavato santike dhammo ca vinayo ca pariyatto, tena hi bhante thero Ānandaṃ pi uccinatūti,” abhiyācito¹¹ taṃ gahetvā pañcasatam paripūresi.

Tato therā¹²: “Kattha nu kho mayaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāmāti?”¹³ āvajjantā,¹⁴ Rājagahaṃ disvā, “Na aññe bhikkhū¹⁵ Rājagahevassam upagaccheyyun ti,” anussāvetvā, Jambudīpe cārikaṃ caramānā tattha tattha sokasallasamappitam mahājanam assāsenta,¹⁶ Rājagaham agamiṃsu.

Ānandattheropi Bhagavato pattacivaraṃ gahetvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Kusinārāya nikkhamitvā cārikaṃ caramāno attano¹⁷ gatagatatṭhāne mahatā paridevanena: ¹⁸ “Bhante Ānanda¹⁹ kuhiṃ Satthāraṃ ṭhapetvā āgato’ sīti?” rodamaṇam²⁰ mahājanam anusāsento, anupubbena Sāvattim

¹ B pariyattippabhedapaṭisambhidāppatte

² S₁ -ppatta- ³ S₂ pariggahetvā ⁴ B saṅgītiṃ

⁵ S₁ jandagāmināṃ ⁶ B asekhāsambhidāppatte

⁷ B parivajjanto ⁸ S₁ cintetvā ⁹ B omits āyasmā

¹⁰ S₂ āhacco ¹¹ S₂ adhiyācito ¹² S_{1,2} thero

¹³ B saṅgāyāmāti ¹⁴ S₁ āvajjantā

¹⁵ S₂ inserts hi ¹⁶ S₁ anusāsento

¹⁷ S₂ omits attano ¹⁸ B paridevena

¹⁹ B omits Ānanda ²⁰ B kandantaṃ

patvā Bhagavato parinibbānadivase viya mahāparideve
 pātubhūte aniccatāpatisaṃyuttāya¹ dhammiyā kathāya
 tam mahā² janāṃ saññāpetvā,³ Jetavanam pavisitvā⁴ Dasa-
 balena⁵ vasitaṃ gandhakuṭṭiṃ vanditvā dvāraṃ vivaritvā⁶
 Bhagavato t̥hitakāle karaṇiyaṃ vattaṃ⁷ sabbāṃ katvā,
 Tathāgatassa guṇaganāmatarasaññitāya⁸ patit̥thita-
 pemo⁹ c'eva akhīṇāsavo ca anekesu ca jātisatasahassesu
 aññaṃ¹⁰ aññopakārasañjanitacittamaddavo tasmiṃ tasmiṃ
 kāle gandhakuṭṭiṃ vanditvā, “Nanu Bhagavā ayaṃ tumhā-
 kaṃ nahānakālo,¹¹ ayaṃ bhikkhūnam ovādadānakālo,
 ayaṃ sīhaseyyakappanakālo, ayaṃ mukhadhovanakālo
 ti?” ādinā nayena paridevamāno, “Aññatarāya devatāya
 bhante Ānanda tumhe¹² evam paridevamānā katham
 aññe¹³ assāsayissathāti?” saṃvejito,¹⁴ santhambhitvā
 vihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ kārāpetvā upakā-
 t̥thāya vassūpanāyikāya bhikkhusaṅgham ohāya Rājagaham
 agamāsi.

Tato thero Āsālhipunṇamāyam uposathaṃ katvā, pāṭi-
 padivase vassam upagantvā: “Bhagavatā kho āvuso
 khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ vaṇṇitaṃ. Handa mayam
 āvuso paṭhamam māsam khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ¹⁵
 karoma, majjhimam māsam sannipatitvā Dhammaṃ ca
 Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyissāmāti.” Dutiyadivase rañño Ajātasat-
 tuno paṭivedetvā¹⁶ tassa manusse ādāya Bhagavato vacana-
 pūjanatthaṃ titthiyavādaparimocanatthaṃ ca chadditapaṭi-
 taukkalāpe¹⁷ at̥thārassa mahāvihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅ-
 kharāṇaṃ¹⁸ katvā¹⁹: “Niṭṭhitam mahārāja vihāra²⁰ paṭi-

¹ S₁ aniccatādi-

² S₂ omits mahā-

³ B samassāsetvā

⁴ B pavisetvā

⁵ B omits Dasa^o vas^o;

⁶ B vivaretvā

⁷ B karaṇiyavattaṃ; S₂ omits vattaṃ ⁸ S_{1,2} -aññatāya

⁹ S₁ -pemen' eva

¹⁰ S₂ añña-; B aññupakāra-

¹¹ B nhānakālo

¹² S₂ omits tumhe

¹³ S₁ B assāsissathāti

¹⁴ S₂ saṃvedito

¹⁵ B khaṇḍaphullaṃ paṭisaṅkharoma majjhimamāsam

¹⁶ S₁ paṭinivedetvā; B paṭiveditvā

¹⁷ B -uklāpe

¹⁸ B -phullam paṭisaṅkharitvā

¹⁹ S₂ karitvā

²⁰ S_{1,2} omit vihāra-

saṅkharāṇaṃ idāni DhammaVinaya¹ saṅgahaṃ karomāti,"
vatvā: "Sādhū bhante vissatthā² karotha, mayham āṇa-
cakkhaṃ tumhākaṃ Dhammacakkhaṃ hotu,³ āṇāpetha⁴
bhante kiṃ karomīti," vutte, "Dhammasaṅgahaṃ⁵ ka-
rontānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sannisaṃjjaṭṭhānaṃ ti," vatvā,
"Kattha bhante karomīti?" vutte, "Vebhārapabbatapas-
se Sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre kātuṃ yuttan ti," āhaṃsu.

"Sādhū bhante ti," Ajātasattu rājā Vissakammena
nimmitasadisāṃ suvibhattabhittitthambhasopānaṃ nā-
nāvidhamālākammalatākammaviccittāṃ lokarāmaṇeyya-
kaṃ⁶ iva sampiṇḍitaṃ datṭhabbasāramaṇḍam maṇ-
ḍapaṃ kārāpetvā, vividhakusumadāmaolambakavinigga-
lantaṃ⁷ iva cāruvitānaṃ ratanaviccittamaṇikottimata-
laṃ⁸ iva ca taṃ nānāpupphupahāraviccittasuparinitti-
tabhūmikammaṃ Brahmaṇimānasadisāṃ alaṅkaritvā,⁹
tasmim mahāmaṇḍape pañcasatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañ-
cakappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni¹⁰ paññāpetvā, dakkhiṇa-
bhāgaṃ nissāya uttarābhimukhaṃ therāsaṇaṃ maṇḍapa-
majjhe puratthābhimukhaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato āsānā-
rahaṃ Dhammāsaṇaṃ paññāpetvā,¹¹ dantakhacitavijaniṃ
c'ettha ṭhapetvā, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocāpesi¹²: "Nittithitaṃ
bhante mama kiccaṃ ti."

Tasmim kho pana divase āyasmā Ānando bhikkhūhi:
"Sace āvuso sve¹³ sannipāto, tvaṃ ca sekho sakaraṇiyo,

¹ MSS. -vinayaṃ ² B vissatthā; S₂ vissattham

³ S₂ hetu ⁴ B kathetha ⁵ B omits Dhamma-

⁶ B *inserts* abhibhavanam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim
avahasantaṃ iva devavimānasiriṃ siriyaṃ niketaṃ iva eka-
nipātatiṭṭham iva devamanussanayanavihaṅgamānaṃ

⁷ S₂ viniggalantaṃ cāru-; B -viniggalantacāru-

⁸ B nānāratana-kottimatalaṃ iva pupphupahāraviccit-
taṃ ⁹ B alaṅkaritvāna

¹⁰ B anagghāni kappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni

¹¹ B dantakhacitaṃ vijaniṃ ṭhapetvā

¹² C bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārocāpesi

¹³ S₂ omits sve; B Ānando sve āvuso sannipāto

tena¹ tena yuttaṃ sannipātaṃ gantuṃ appamatto hohiṭi,"
vutto,² bahu devarattiṃ³ kāyagatāya satiyā vītināmetvā acca-
raddhaviriyattā viṣesaṃ nibbattetuṃ asakkonto : "Handā-
haṃ viriyasamathaṃ⁴ yojemīti," paccūsasāmaye caṅka-
mam⁵ orohitvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā mañcake nisīditvā :
"Thokaṃ vissamissāmiti," kāyaṃ mañcake upanāmesi
Tassa dve pādā⁶ bhūmito muttā⁷ sīsaṃ bimbohanam⁸
asampattam, etasmim antare anupādāya āsaveli cittaṃ
vimuttaṃ.⁹

Tato¹⁰ therā dutiyadivase katabhattakiccā pattacīvaram
paṭisāmetvā,¹¹ sañjhāghanappabham paṃsukūlam pārū-
pivā,¹² mañicammavammitamahānāgā viya Dhamma-
sabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā, yathābuddham¹³ attano attano
āsane¹⁴ nisīdantā, Ānandattherassa āsanaṃ thapetvā nisī-
diṃsu. Tattha keci : "Ekam¹⁵ āsanaṃ kassāti," vatvā :
"Ānandassāti," vutte, "Kuiṃ¹⁶ so gato ti ?" āhaṃsu.

Tadā Ānandatthero attano arahattappattiṃ āpetukāmo,¹⁷
therehi saddhim anupagantvā Dhammasabhāyaṃ samu-
tthitāya¹⁸ kathāya : "Idāni mayhaṃ gamanakālo ti," attano
ānubhāvaṃ dassento paṭhaviyaṃ¹⁹ nimmujjitvā²⁰ attano
āsane yeva attānaṃ dassesi.

Tadā Mahā²¹kassapatthero āyasmato Ānandassa ban-
dha²²namuttatālapakkaṃ viya paṇḍukambale²³ nikkhattajāti-
maṇi viya vigatavalāhake nabhe samuggatapunnacandaṃ
viya bālātapasamphassavikasitareṇupīṇjaragabbhapadu-
maṃ viya ca parisuddham pariyodātaṃ sappabhaṃ sassi-

¹ B tena yuttaṃ ² B omits vutto ³ B sabbarattiṃ

⁴ B viriyasamakaṃ ⁵ B caṅkamā ⁶ S₂ padā

⁷ S₂ muttaṃ ⁸ B bibbohanam ⁹ B vimucci

¹⁰ B tato Mahākassapamukhā therā ¹¹ S₂ paṭisāvetvā

¹² B pārūpetvā mañivammika ekacarā mahānāgā

¹³ B pavisitvā yathābuddham ¹⁴ B āsanaṃ

¹⁵ B etāsaṇaṃ ¹⁶ B kuhi

¹⁷ B arahatuppattiṃ āpetukāmo ¹⁸ S_{1,2} insert tāya

¹⁹ S₂ paṭhaviyā ²⁰ B nimujja āsane attānaṃ

²¹ S₂ omits mahā- ²² MSS. bandhanā

²³ B inserts nimmalaṃ

rikam¹ mukhaṃ disvā : “Sobhati vata bho arahattappatto Ānando; sace Satthā dhareyya² addhā³ ajja Ānandassa⁴ sādhu-kāraṃ dadeyya, handa dāni imassāhaṃ Satthārā dātabbaṃ sādhu-kāraṃ dadāmi,” tikkhattuṃ sādhu-kāraṃ adāsi.

Athāyasmā Mahākassapo vikasitam⁵ iva kamalavanam tārāmaricivikacam iva gaganatalaṃ sunimmalam parisam oloketvā, bhikkhū āmantetvā : “Āvuso kim⁶ paṭhamam saṅgāyāma Dhammaṃ⁷ vā Vinayaṃ vā ti?” vatvā, “Bhante Mahākassapa Vinayo nāma Buddhasāsanassa āyu, vinaye ṭhite sāsanaṃ ṭhitaṃ⁸ hoti, tasmā⁹ paṭhamam Vinayaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi vutto,¹⁰ “Kaṃ dhuraṃ katvā ti?”¹¹ vatvā, “Sammāsambuddho dharamāno yeva Vinayapariyattim¹² nissāya āyasmantaṃ Upālim etadagge ṭhapesi, ‘Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Vinayadharānaṃ yadidaṃ Upāliti,’ tasmā Upālitheraṃ pucchitvā Vinayaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi¹³ vutte, Vinayaṃ pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā¹⁴ va attānaṃ sammannanto :¹⁴ “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Upālīm Vinayaṃ puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṃ nāpesi.¹⁵

Āyasmā Upāli pi : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Āyasmatā Mahākassapena vinayaṃ puṭṭho¹⁶ vissajjeyyan ti,” evam attānaṃ sammannitvā, utṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi, dantakhacitavijaniṃ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapo¹⁷ therāsane nisīditvā āyasmantaṃ Upālīm vinayaṃ pucchanto : “Paṭhamam Āvuso Upāli pārā-

¹ B pāsādikamukhaṃ

³ S₂ omits addhā

⁵ B -vikāsam

⁷ S₂ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ cāti

⁹ B omits tasmā

¹¹ S₂ omits ti vatvā; B omits vatvā

¹² B Vinayapīṭakapariyattim

¹⁴ S_{1,2} sammannento

¹⁶ B puṭṭho Vinayaṃ

² B dharamāno

⁴ B omits Ānandassa

⁶ S₂ kaṃ

⁸ B ciratṭhitaṃ

¹⁰ S₁ vutte

¹³ B omits bhikkhūhi

¹⁵ B paññāpesi

¹⁷ Mahākassapatto

jikañ kattha paññattan¹ ti?" vatvā, "Vesāliyañ bhante ti": "Kam ārabbhāti?" "Sudinnañ Kalandakaputtam² ārabbhāti:" "Kasmiñ³ vatthusmin⁴ ti?" "Methunadhamme⁵ ti," vutte, paṭhamassa pārājikassā vatthum pi nidānam pi puṅgalam pi paññattim pi anuppaññattim pi⁶ āpattim pi anāpattim pi pucchitvā, eten' eva upāyena duti-yapārājikādīnañ vatthuādini pucchi. Sabbam Upālitthero vissajjesi.

Tato cattāri pārājikāni 'pārājikakaṇḍaṃ nāma idan ti' saṅgham āropetvā, terasa⁷ saṅghādisese 'terasakan ti,' dve sikkhāpadāni 'aniyatānīti,' tiṃsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyaṇīti,' dve⁸ navuti sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyaṇīti,' cattāri⁹ sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyaṇīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekkhiyaṇīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasamathāti' ṭhapetvā¹⁰ evaṃ viśādhikāni¹¹ dve sikkhāpadasatāni 'Mahāvibhaṅgo ti' kittetvā,¹² Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge atṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pārājikakaṇḍaṃ nāma idan ti' ṭhapetvā¹³ sattarasa sikkhāpadāni 'sattarasakaṇḍan ti,' tiṃsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyaṇīti,' chasatṭhisata sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyaṇīti,' atṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyaṇīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekkhiyaṇīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasamathā ti' ṭhapetvā, evaṃ tiṇi sikkhāpadasatāni cattāri ca¹⁴ sikkhāpadāni 'Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgo ti,' kittetvā,¹⁵ catusatṭhibhāṇavārapatimaṇḍitam ubhatovibhaṅgaṃ saṅgham āropetvā, eten' eva upāyena asitibhāṇavāraparimānaṃ khandhakam pañcavīsati bhāṇavāraparimānaṃ parivāraṇ ca saṅgāyitvā, "Idaṃ Vinayaṭṭakam nāmāti," vatvā, āyasmantaṃ Upālim paṭicchāpesuṃ. "Āvuso imaṃ tuyhaṃ nissitake vācehi." ¹⁵

¹ S₂ paññān ² S₂ Kalandaputtam ³ MSS. kismiñ

⁴ B methunadhammehīti

⁵ S₁ paññattam pi anuppaññattam pi

⁶ B terasasaṅghādisesaṃ terasakaṇḍan ti

⁷ S₂ chasatṭhisata-

⁸ S₂ atṭha

⁹ S₂ omits from evaṃ viśādhikāni (line 15) to ṭhapetvā (line 22) ¹⁰ S₁ omits viśādhikāni ¹¹ B kittitvā

¹² B dassetvā

¹³ B omits ca

¹⁴ B kittitvā

¹⁵ S₂ vācāpehīti

Vinayasāṅghāvasāṇe Upālitthero dantakhacitavijaniṁ nikkhipitvā, Dhammāsanaṁ orohitvā,¹ there bhikkhū² vanditvā, attano pattāsane nisīdi.

Vinayaṁ saṅgāyitvā Dhammaṁ saṅgāyitukāmo āyasmā Mahākassapo : “Dhammaṁ saṅgāyantehi kaṁ³ puggalaṁ dhuraṁ katvā Dhammo saṅgāyitabbo ti?” pucchitvā, bhikkhūhi, “‘Etadaggaṁ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ bahussutānaṁ yadidaṁ Ānando gatimantānaṁ satimantānaṁ⁴ dhitimantānaṁ upatthākānaṁ yadidaṁ Ānando ti,’ evaṁ Bhagavatā,⁵ ‘āyasmā Ānando atthakusalo Dhammakusalo byañjanakusalo niruttikusalo pubbāpara-kusalo ti,’ evaṁ Dhammasenāpatinā ca pasattho, tasmā āyasmantam⁶ Ānandaṁ dhuraṁ katvā Dhammaṁ saṅgāyāmāti,” vutte, Dhammam pucchanaṁ attanā⁷ va⁷ attānaṁ sammannanto, “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Ānandaṁ Dhammam puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṁ⁸ ñāpesi.

Āyasmā pi Ānando : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham āyasmataṁ Mahākassapena Dhammam puttbo vissajjeyyan ti,” evaṁ attānaṁ sammannitvā, utthāyāsanaṁ ekaṁsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi,⁹ dantakhacitaṁ vijaniṁ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapatthero āyasmantam Ānandaṁ Dhammam¹⁰ pucchanto, “Brahmajālam āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṁ ti?” vatvā, “Antarā ca bhante Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandaṁ rājagārake¹¹ Ambalatthikāyaṁ ti” : “Kaṁ ārabbhāti?” “Suppiyaṁ ca paribbājakaṁ Brahmadattaṁ ca māṇavakaṁ ti” : “Kisimā vatthusmiṁ ti?” “Vañṇavaṇṇe¹² ti,” vutte, Brahmajālassa nidānam pi puggalam pi vatthum pi pucchitaṁ tam āyasmā¹³ Ānando vissajjesi.

¹ B orohetvā ² B omits bhikkhū ³ S₁ inserts hi

⁴ B omits satimantānaṁ ⁵ B inserts ca

⁶ S_{1,2} omit āyasmantam ⁷ S_{1,2} omit attanā 'va

⁸ S₁ B omit saṅgho ñā° ⁹ B nisiditvā

¹⁰ B omits Dhammaṁ ¹¹ B rājagārake

¹² S₂ vaṇṇavaṇṇo ¹³ B omits āyasmā

Evam tīvīdhasilāṅkātāṃ nānāvidhamicchājīvakuhanalapanādividdhamśanaṃ dvāsatthiditthijālavinivethanaṃ dasa¹ saḥassalokadhātukampanaṃ Brahmajālaṃ saṅgāyitvā, tato paraṃ : “Sāmaññaphalam pan’ āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṃ ?” ādinā pucchāvissajjanānukkamena tivaggasaṅgahaṃ² catuttimsasuttantapatimaṇḍitaṃ catusatthibhāṇavāraparimāṇaṃ tantin saṅgāyitvā, “Ayaṃ Dighanikāyo nāmāti,” āyasmantaṃ³ Ānandaṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Āvuso imaṃ tuyhaṃ⁴ nissitake vācehiti.”

Tato anantaraṃ asītibhāṇavāraparimāṇaṃ Majjhimanikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Dhammasenāpati⁵ Sāriputtattherassa nissitake paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Imaṃ tumhe ca⁶ pariharathāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ bhāṇa⁷ vārasataparimāṇaṃ Saṃyuttanikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Mahākassapattheraṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Bhante imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācehiti.”

Tato anantaraṃ vīsatibhāṇavārasataparimāṇaṃ Aṅgutaranikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Anuruddhattheraṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācehiti.”

Tato anantaraṃ

Dhammasaṅgaṇivibhaṅgaṃ ca Kathāvatthuṃ ca Pugalaṃ,

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhānaṃ Abhidhammo ti vuccatīti.

Evam suvaṇṇitaṃ⁸ sukhumaññāgocaraṃ⁹ tantin saṅgāyitvā, “Idaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ nāmāti,” vatvā, pañca arahattasatāni sajjhāyam akaṃsu.

Tato anantaraṃ Suttanipāta¹⁰ Dhammapada Udāna Itivuttaka Vimānavatthu Peta¹¹ vatthu Thera Therīgāthā¹² Jātaka Niddesa Paṭisambhidāpadāna Buddhavaṃsa Cariyāpiṭakādi-bhedāṃ Khuddakavatthuṃ saṅgāyitvā, sabbe yeva sajjhāyam akaṃsu.

Evam sabbam etaṃ saṅgāyantaṃ Mahākassapappamu-khena vasigaṇena : “Ayaṃ Dhammo, ayaṃ Vinayo, idaṃ

¹ S_{1,2} omit dasa-

² B tivaggasaṅgāhacatuttimsasuttapatimaṇḍitaṃ

³ B inserts kittitvā ⁴ S₁ tumhākaṃ ⁵ S₁ -patino

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ B vīsatibhāṇa- ⁸ B saṃvaṇṇitaṃ

⁹ B, -gocaraṃ ti saṅ- ¹⁰ B Khuddakapāṭha Suttanipāta-

¹¹ B omits -vatthu Peta- ¹² B -Theragāthā Therīgāthā-

paṭhamam Bhūddhavaṇaṇam, idam majjhimaBuddhavaṇa-
nam, idam pacchimaBuddhavaṇaṇam, idam¹ Vinayapīṭakam,
idam Suttapīṭakam,² idam Abhidhammapīṭakam, ayam
Dighanikāyo, ayam Majjhimanikāyo, ayam Saṃyuttanikāyo,
ayam³ Aṅguttaranikāyo, ayam Khuddakanikāyo,⁴ imāni
Suttādīni navaṅgāni, imāni caturāsīti Dhammakkhanda-
hassānīti," imam⁵ pabbhedam vavatthāpetvā, aññam pi
uddānasaṅgahavaggasaṅgahaṇṇāsaṅgahādianekavi-
dham tisu pīṭakesu⁶ sandissamānaṃ saṅgahappabbhedam
vavatthāpetvā, evaṃ sattahi māsehi saṅgahītaṃ.⁷

Saṅgītipariyosāne c' assa idam Mahākassapaṭṭherena,
"Dasabalassa sāsanam pañcavassasahassaparimāṇakāla-
pavattanasamattham⁸ katan ti," sañjātappamodā sādhu-
kaṇṇaṃ dadamāṇa viya ayam mahāpaṭṭhavi udakāvanipariya-
ntam⁹ katvā anekappakāraṃ saṅkampi sampakampi sampa-
vedhi, anekāni ca acchariyāni pātur ahesun ti. Ayam¹⁰
paṭhamamahāsaṅgīti¹¹ therehi¹² katattā 'therikā ti.' The-
rānaṃ sambandhavaṇaṇattā 'theravādo ti.' Vibhajjavā-
dinā Munindena desitattā 'vibhajjavādo ti' ca vuccati.

Te pana Mahākassapādayo khīṇāsavā imam lokam obhā-
setvā aggikkhandhā viya jalitvā anukkamena khīṇā¹³ sineha-
padipā viya parinibbāyimsu. Vuttam hi.

Therā pi te matipadipā¹⁴ hatandhakārā
Lokandhakārahananā¹⁵ pi mahāpadipā,
Nibbāpitā maraṇaghoramahānīlena
Tenāpi jīvitamaḍam¹⁶ matimā jaheyyāti.

Paṭhamasaṅgītikathā.

¹ B imam

² B Suttantapīṭakam imam

³ B omits ayam Aṅg-

⁶ B tipīṭakesu

⁸ S₂ -samatthakan ti

¹⁰ B inserts pana

¹² S₂ mahātherehi

¹³ S₁ khīṇāsavasineha- ; B khīṇāsanena mahāpadipā

¹⁴ B matipadipāhatandhakārahananā hi mahāpadipā

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -hananam

⁴ B inserts ti ⁵ B omits imam

⁷ B tam saṅgītam

⁹ B udakapariyantam

¹¹ B S₂ paṭhamasaṅgīti

¹⁶ B jīvitaparam

Tato Vajjīnam paṭibāhanatthāya Gaṅgāya nadiyā Gotama-titthāvidūre Pāṭaligāmake¹ Pāṭaliputtam nāma uttamaṃ² nagaram māpetvā tattha vuttho³ Ajātasattu rājā, tato aparabhāge⁴ Udayabhaddo Anuruddho Muṇḍo Māgadā-yako Susunāgo ti channam Magadharājūnam⁵ accayena pattābhisekassa Kālāsokassa dasame saṃvacechare vassasataparinibbute Tathāgate āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍakaputto⁶ Vajjisu cārikaṃ caramāno : “Vesālikā kira Vajjiputtakā bhikkhū Vesāliyaṃ dasa vatthūni dīpentīti,” sutvā, “Na kho me taṃ⁷ patirūpaṃ so’haṃ Dasabalassa sāsana-vipattiṃ⁸ sutvā appossukko bhavēyyaṃ, haṇḍāham adhammavādino niggahetvā Dhammaṃ dīpemīti,” cintetvā, dvādasā⁹ bhikkhusatasahassāni mahāvane sannipātāpetvā,¹⁰ tesam majjhe¹¹ Rēvatattherena dasa vatthūni pucchāpetvā, Ānandasamaṇindasaddhivihārikaena dīṭṭhapubba Dasabalena vīsaṃvassasatikena¹² Sabbakāmittherena Vinayaṃ¹³ vissajjāpetvā, tāni uddhammāni ubbinnaṃyāni apagata Satthusāsānāni katvā, “Puna Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyissāmāti,” tesu tiṭṭhakadhare pattapaṭisambhīde satta¹⁴ satabhikkhū uccinitvā, Vesāliyaṃ Vālukārāme¹⁵ sannisiditvā,¹⁶ Kālāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsana-malaṃ soḍhetvā, Mahākassapaṭthero viya puna piṭakavasena nikāyavasena aṅgavasena¹⁷ Dhammakkhandaṇayavasena sabbaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyitvā atṭṭhaḥi māsehi niṭṭhāpesi.

Tadā theravādānākarabhūtehi dutiyasaṅgītikākehi niggaḥitā dasasahassamattā pāpabhikkhū Mahāsaṅghikaṃ nāma ācariyavādaṃ akaṃsu. Tato visarukkhaṭo nikkhanta-paṇcasākhā viya Mahāsaṅghikanikāyato Gokuliko Ekabyo-

¹ B omits pāṭaligāmake

² S₂ omits uttamaṃ

³ S₁ vutto ; S₂ vutte

⁴ S₂ B omits apara-

⁵ S₂ -rājānam

⁶ B Kākaṇḍaputto

⁷ B kho pan’ etaṃ

⁸ B sāsana-paccattikaṃ ātāvā

⁹ B dvāsattīhi bhikkhusahassāni

¹⁰ B S₂ sannipātetvā

¹¹ B inserts yeva

¹² B visavassa-

¹³ B omits Vinayaṃ

¹⁴ B satta-sate

¹⁵ S₂ Vālīkā-

¹⁶ B sannipatitvā

¹⁷ B āgamavasena Dhammakkhandaṇavasena

hāriko ¹ Paṇṇattivādo Bahuliko ² Cetiyavādo ti ete pañcā-
cariyavādā jātā. Atha mahābodhito apahatāpahatāvandakā ³
viya Theravādato nihaṭanihaṭā pāpabhikkhū, Mahissā-
sako ⁴ Vajjiputtako Dhammuttariyo Bhaddayāniko ⁵ Chan-
nagāriko Sammittiyo Sabbatthavādi Dhammaguttiko ⁶ Kas-
sapiyo Saṅkantiko ⁷ Suttavādo ti ete ekādasācariyavāde
akaṃsu. Evaṃ Theravādato sattarasa vādā candanakkhan-
dhato nikkhantaanalakalāpā viya dutiye vassasate jātā. Tato
paraṃ lābhasakkāranissitā gahitabhikkhuvesā vedapāragā
aññatitthiyā Buddhadhammaṃ titthiyadhamme pakkhi-
pitvā, te ekato yojetvā puthujjanalokaṃ vancetvā tesam
tesam kathentā, dandhānaṃ ⁸ sahakāraphalākāraṃ kimpak-
kam iva adhammaṃ ⁹ Dhammalesena dassetvā, “Idaṃ Bud-
dhavacanan ti,” voharantā. Hemavato ¹⁰ Rājagiriyo Sid-
dhatthiko ¹¹ Pubbaseliyo Aparaseliyo Vājiriyo ¹² ti ete cha ¹³
ācariyavāde samuttāpesuṃ. Ime ¹⁴ catuvisati ācariyavādā
Jambudīpe jātā. Dhammaruciya ¹⁵ Sāgaliyā ti dve ācariya-
vādā Laṅkādiṇḍīpe jātā. Etesu Theravādo pana Bhagavato
paṭṭhāya ¹⁶ gaganaGaṅgājalappavāho viya nimmalo, jātiraṅ-
gamaṇi viya visuddho, padumadalehi ¹⁷ jalabindu viya nikā-
yantarehi asammisso hutvā, amatarasappavāhī punṇacando
viya sadevakaṃ lokaṃ ¹⁸ santappento yāv’ ajjatanā āgaṇ-
chīti. ¹⁹

¹ S₂ Ekabbohāriko; S₁ Ekavyāhāriko

² B Bahulikato ³ B pahatapahatā

⁴ S₂ Mahissāsako

⁵ S₂ Channagāriko; B Bhadrāyāniko Chandāgāriko Sap-
patiyo ⁶ B Dhammaguttako

⁷ B Saṅkantiyo ⁸ B addhānaṃ

⁹ S₂ adhammadhammalesanaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ Hemavāto ¹¹ S₁ Siddhatthito; B Siddhatthako

¹² B vājagiriyo ¹³ B omits cha

¹⁴ S₁ inserts iti ¹⁵ S₂ B Dhammaruci-

¹⁶ B parinibbutakālato ¹⁷ S₂ -dale

¹⁸ B omits lokaṃ ¹⁹ B āgacchati

Ettāvata¹ dasasahassa sapāpa² bhikkhū
Niddhūya dhutadasavatthumalā³ akaṃsu
Yan te sunimmalayasena Yasēna saddhiṃ
Saṅgitim ujjhitalā api dassitā sā.

Dutiyasaṅgītikathā.

Tato Kālāsokanarapatissūnavo Bhaddaseno Korāḍavaṇ-
no³ Maṅguro Sabbañjaho Jāliko Ubhako⁴ Sañjayo Korabyo⁵
Nandivaddhano Pañcamako ti dasa bhāturājāno⁶ ahesuṃ.

Tato c' orapubbā⁷ Uggasenando Paṇḍukanando Paṇ-
ḍugatinando Bhūtapālanando Raṭṭhapālanando Govisāṇa-⁸
kanando Dasasiddhakanando Kevaṭṭanando Dhananando
ti nava nandarājāno ahesuṃ.

Tato⁹ Viḍḍabhasaṅgāme Kapilavatthuto nikkhanta-
Sakyaputtehi māpīte Morīyanagare Narindakulasambhavo
Candaguttakumāro Cāna¹⁰kkadvija¹¹ patisamussāhito¹²
Pāṭaliputte¹³ rājā ahoṣi.

Tassa putto Bindusāro nāma pituaccayena rājā hutvā
ekasataputtakānaṃ¹⁴ janako ahoṣi.

Tesu Moriyavaṃsajāya Dhammādeviyā Asoka Tissābhi-
dhānānaṃ dvinnam puttānaṃ majjhe¹⁵ jeṭṭho Asokaku-
māro Avantirattāhaṃ bluñjati, pitarā pesito Pāṭaliputtato
paññāsajoyanamatthake¹⁶ Viḍḍabha¹⁷ bhayāgatānaṃ Sāki-
yānaṃ āvāsam Vedisam¹⁸ nāma nagaram patva, tattha
surayuvatīnibbisesaṃ Vedisam¹⁹ Sakya²⁰ kumārikam ādāya

¹ S₂ supāpa-

² B -male

³ B Korāḍavo Paṅguro Sabbañcayo

⁴ S₁ Ubhato; B Usabho

⁵ S₂ Kārāṇo; S₁ Korabbyo; B Sañcayo Ko

⁶ B bhātikarājāno

⁷ B omits c'ora-

⁸ S₁ Govisānanando; B Govisānikanando Pasiddhakan-
ando Kevalanando

⁹ B Viṭṭubhasaṅgāme

¹⁰ S₁ Mānakkadvija-

¹¹ B Takkadvija-

¹² S₂ -patisamussāsito

[¹³ B Pāṭaliputtarājā

¹⁴ B -puttānaṃ

¹⁵ B omits majjhe

¹⁶ S₂ -matthato

¹⁷ B Viṭṭubha-

¹⁸ B māpita Vedisam; S_{1,2} Vethisam

¹⁹ S_{1,2} Vethisam

²⁰ S₁ Sakka-

Ujjenirājadhāniyā¹ rajjam karonto, Mahindābhidhānam sakalalokasivaṅkaram kumāraṇ ca Saṅghamittābhidhāniṃ² lokānandakaram kumārikaṇ ca labhivā, tesam mukhapadumavanāva³ lokanasukham anubhavanto pituno gilāna-bhāvaṃ sutvā, siṅgham⁴ Pāṭaliputtam upagantvā pitucaraṇapāricariyaṃ⁵ katvā tassāvasāne rajjam aggahesi.

Tam sutvā yuvarājā Sumanābhidhāno kujjhivā: "Ajjamarāṇaṃ vā me hotu rajjam vā hotu⁶ ti" atthanavuti bhātukesarinikaraparivuto,⁷ baddhavalāha⁸ kādi⁹ sihasamānaparakkamehi sūramahāyodhehi sanāthikatāya ravikiraṇaparāmāsavipphurita¹⁰ vimalatalena¹¹ uddhaṅgatakuntalatāvanena samuggataniluppala¹² makulavanagahaṇam mahāsaram viya gaganatalaṃ kurumānāya pāthīnavannehi sunisitakhaggapattēhi tthitamajjhantikadivasakarehi viya vijjotamānāya accimantihi patti¹³ pantihi osadhitarakāvalihi viya pajjalantiyā aparimitagajatura¹⁴ garathāya caturaṅginīyā senāya parivuto, aññamaññasihanādaghanagajjitāni vividhapaharaṇappahāragajakavacajalitadahana vijjucchaṭā¹⁵ bhāsuraṇi¹⁶ gambhīratthānitacāpajaladharanikkhantasara-dhārāsahassāni vassāpento, kanakakiṇṇikajālajhaṅkāravirāvaṇam¹⁷ mahāmeghāvarodhamuttanabhatalanimmalanisi-tamukhaṃ vividharatanappabbhābhāsuraṇisisaṅghaṭikaṃ¹⁸ bhimsanaramaṇīyadassanaṃ sattivassaṇ¹⁹ ca vassāpento, saṃvattasāgarajalatarāṅgasāṅghāto viya ajjhottharanto upagacchi.²⁰

Tadā²¹ Ujjenirājā samaramahāussavapamodanibbharo²²

¹ B -rājathāniyā ² B -dhānaṃ ³ B -padumāvalokana-

⁴ B siṅghaṃ ⁵ S₁ -paricayaṃ ⁶ S₂ B omit hotu

⁷ S₁ -bhātika- ⁸ B thaddhabalāhakādi- ⁹ S₁ -kādihi

¹⁰ B -parāmasanavippurita- ¹¹ S₂ -thalena

¹² S₁ -upphala- ¹³ S_{1,2} omit patti-

¹⁴ B -tuṅga- ¹⁵ B -ghaṭā ¹⁶ S₁ inserts gambhirāni

¹⁷ B kanakakikanikajālacaṅkāravirāvaṇam

¹⁸ S_{1,2} -bhāsurasisaṅghaṭikaṃ

¹⁹ S₂ satthi- ²⁰ S₂ -gañchi

²¹ S₂ Ujjeniyā ²² B -pamodananibbhayo

yodhavikkamadassanābhilāso ¹ saṅgāmaṃ pakkhanditvā, ripubalajalanidhimajjhe khaggajālāvaliḥhāvalabānalasadiṣo arātimathanam katvā, jalamānadivasakāro viya atthaṅgate yuvarājarajanikare rājadārakatārakānikaram ² antarādhāpetvā, kusumapurasarasisajanakamalavanam ³ vikāsetvā, jinavarapariniḥḥānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari atthārasame vasse sakalaJambudīpe ekarajjābhisekam patvā, gaganamediniyojanuggatāvagatatējadahanasañcayo ⁴ devatāhi patidinam upaniyamānasolaṣakalasānotattasallānāgalatākālāpo tathānītāgādāmalakaharitakasahakārāphalavividharāga ⁵ sātākakaparāmasanapitavatthaChaddantadaha-pāno ⁶ nāgo ⁷ paṇiyamānadibbakuvalayavilepanañjanasumanakusumapaṭo sukābhiniyamānanavutivāhasahassadaha ⁸ sarasayañjātāsālimañjarinivaho undurakatanitthusākhādatanḍulo ⁹ gahitamakarandabindu ¹⁰ madhukarakulakatamadhunivahamahānaso acchagāṇapata ¹¹ nakūṭakamārasālo madhuramanoharakaravīkasakunaparavapūritaante-puro, ¹² iti vacanapathātītaya ¹³ sātāya aparimāṇarājiddhi ¹⁴ sampanno uparatavyāpārātāya SamānaBrāhmaṇapayirūpāsanaṃ kātukāmo nānāpāsāṇḍavāsino ānāpetvā vīmaṃsitvā bhojetvā vissajjento vītināmeti.

Tato sagabbhāya yuvarājabhariyāya sāmīno vināsaṃ sutvā bhītāya pācīna ¹⁵ dvārāvidūre Caṇḍālagāmaṃ pavitthāya gāmadvāre nigrodhatarumūle ¹⁶ vijāto tatthādhivatthāya devatāya paripālito Nigrodhakumāro, sattavassiko vasa-māno Mahāvaruṇattherena pabbajito, khuraḅge yeva arahattam patvā, saṃsārapariyante tthito ekadivasam pācīnadisāvīlāsini ¹⁷ udayācalasirasi rattuppalasekhare ¹⁸ viya

¹ B -dassanālāso

² B -tārānikaram

³ S₁ sujana-

⁴ B -sañjalo

⁵ B -anurāga-

⁶ S₂ -dahato; S₁ -dahāpāno

⁷ B -Chaddantapānanāgo

⁸ B omits--daha-

⁹ S₂ -lato

¹⁰ S₁ -sibbu-; B omits -bindu-

¹¹ B -pahata-

¹² S₁ -antopuro

¹³ S₁ -pathātikkaṃamanatāya

¹⁴ S₁ rājiddhiyā

¹⁵ B Pātali-

¹⁶ B -rukkhamūle; -puttanagare

¹⁷ S₂ -disāsini

¹⁸ S_{1,2} -sekharo

addhadivasakare virocamāne upajjhāyam abhivādetvā dakkhiṇadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, mātaram Sumanarājiniṃ¹ datṭhum pācīnadvārābhimukhaṃ gacchanto rājāṅgaṇaṃ sampaṇṇi.

Tadā hārasisirasarīro pi ripujana²santāpakārī nimmalapabho pi malinikatārātivanitāmukhakamalasobho rājā Asoko sihapañjarena³ olokento, Nigrodhasāmaṇeram iriyāpathasampannaṃ nagarajanānayanāni⁴ ākaddhantaṃ⁵ dīghaputhulaniccalanayanappabhāhi yugamattaṃ rañjayantaṃ disvā, pasīditvā sañjātapemo⁶ sabahumāno, ānāpetvā, setacchattassa hetthā sihāsane nisīdāpetvā, bhojetvā sāmaṇerassa vacanādāse dissamānam Dasabala-dhammakāyaṃ disvā, ratanattaye pasīditvā,⁷ sapariso saraṇasilesu patitṭhāya, tato⁸ paṭṭhāya manojalanidhisamvyaddhamānasaddhoganivaho pubbabhojanāni titthiysaṭṭhisahassāni nīharitvā, bhikkhusaṭṭhisahassānaṃ sukāhaṭasālisampāditaṃ⁹ bhattam paṭṭhapetvā, devatopanītam Anotattasālilāṃ nāgalatādantakatṭhaṃ ca upanāmetvā, niccaṃ bhikkhupāricariyaṃ karonto, ekadivasaṃ kanakasāṅkhalikābandhanaṃ vissajjetvā kappāyukaṃ kālanāgarājāṃ¹⁰ nāgabavanā ānāyitvā, taṃ¹¹ samussitasetacchatte rājapallāṅke nisīdāpetvā, vīdhasurabhikusumādīhi pūjetvā, sabbālāṅkārapatimaṇḍitehi soḷasitthisahasseehi samantato parikkhipāpetvā, “Tam¹² anantañāṇassa munivarassa rūpam mama nayanavisayaṃ¹³ karohīti,” vatvā, tena nimmitam mahāpurisalakkhaṇānubyañjanopetaṃ nānāragavimalarasmimālāsamujjalaṃ¹⁴ Buddharūpaṃ disvā, pītisukhasamappito, sattāham akkhipūjaṃ katvā, “Tath-

¹ B taṃ Sumanarājiniṃ datṭhum

² S₂ paripūjana-

³ S₂ -pañjare

⁴ S₂ nāgara-; B -manāñayanāni

⁵ S₁ ākaddhayantaṃ

⁶ B -pemabahumāno

⁷ S₁ inserts ta- pa-

⁸ S₁ omits ta- pa-

⁹ S₂ suvāhaṭa-; S₁ suvakāhaṭa-

¹⁰ B kālanāgarājāṇaṃ

¹¹ S₁ omits taṃ

¹² B omits taṃ

¹³ B -visāyakammaṃ

¹⁴ S₁ -virāga-; B nānānurāga-

āgatassa ekaṃ¹ Dhammakkhandham ekena² vihārena
 pūjessāmīti,³ ekadivasam⁴ eva channavutikoṭidhanam
 vissajjetvā, Asokārāmaṃ⁵ nāma mahāvihāraṃ ca saka-
 laJambudīpe caturāsītiyā nagarasahassesu caturāsīticetiya-
 sahassapatimanditāni caturāsītivihārasahassāni ca kārā-
 petvā vihāramahadivase sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāya saho-
 dhāya aparimitāya caturaṅginīyā senāya parivuto
 amaranagarasirim apahasantam⁶ iva alaṅkatapatiyat-
 tam ramaṇīyam⁷ kusumapuram anuvicaranto⁸ vihāraṃ
 gantvā, tasmān khāṇe sannipatitānaṃ asītikotiḥhik-
 khūnaṃ⁹ channavutinaṃ ca bhikkhunīsatasahassānam
 majjhe thatvā, tesāṃ lokavivaraṇapāṭihirānubhāvena
 Asokārāme thito va catuddisā anuvilokento samantato
 jalaṇidhipariyantaṃ Jambudīpaṃ disvā, caturāsīti¹⁰ ca¹¹
 vihārasahassāni ulārāhi vihāramahāpūjāhi virocamaṇāni
 disvā,¹² ulārena pītipāmojjena samannāgato, sāsanadāyāda-
 bhāvam¹³ patthayamāno yuvarājassa Tissakumārassa
 pabbajitakālato patthāya pabbajam patthayamānaṃ
 jetthaputtam paripuṇṇavisativassam Mahindarāja¹⁴ kumā-
 raṃ ca sāmikassa¹⁵ Aggibrahmarājakumārassa pabbajita-
 divasato patthāya anāgarābhiratam atthārasavassam Saṅ-
 ghamittaṃ ca rājadhītaram pabbājetvā tato Nigrodhatthe-
 rassa devasikaṃ satasahassam Buddhassa cetiye gandha-
 mālādi¹⁶ pūjanatthāya satasahassam Dhammadharāpaṃ
 catupaccayatthāya¹⁷ satasahassam saṅghassa satasahas-
 sam catūsu dvāresu bhesajjatthāya satasahassam ti evaṃ
 divase divase¹⁸ pañcasatasahassāni vissajjetvā sāsane
 ulāraṃ lābhasakkāram pavattesi.

¹ S₁ ekekaṃ ² S₁ eke ekena ³ B pūjissāmīti

⁴ S₁ ekadivasassam eva ⁵ B Asokaṃ nāma

⁶ S₂ āvasahantam ; B avahasantam

⁷ B omits ramaṇīyam ⁸ S₂ -puram api caranto

⁹ S₂ B asītibhikkhukotiṇaṃ ¹⁰ S₁ caturāsītiṃ

¹¹ B omits ca ¹² S₂ passanto ; B passamāno

¹³ S₂ sāsane ¹⁴ S₂ Mahindaṃ ¹⁵ B sāmikaAggi-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -dini ¹⁷ B catupacca° sata° catūsu dvāresu

¹⁸ S₂ omits divase

Iti vibhavam anappaṃ sādhu paṇṇā labhitvā
Vigatamadapamāda cattakāmappasāṅgā,
Akariya janakhedam puṇṇakammābhiraṃā¹
Vipulavividhapuṇṇaṃ suppasannā karonti.

Tadā titthiyā rājānugata Jambudīpavāsīhi bahumānam
alabhamānā, lābhasakkāram patthayantā sāsane pabbajitvā,
sakāni² sakāni ditthigatāni: "Ayaṃ Dhammo ayaṃ
Vinago ti," dipentā, pabbajjam alabhamānā pi³ sayam eva
muṇḍetvā,⁴ kāsāyāni vatthāni⁵ acchādetvā, vihāresu
vicarantā,⁶ uposatham pi pavāraṇam pi saṅghakammam pi
gaṇakammam pi⁷ pavisantā, bhikkhusaṅghena Dhammena
Vinayena Satthusāsanena niggayhamānā pi Dhamma-
Vinayānulomāya patipattiyā asaṇṭha⁸ hantā, anekarūpaṃ⁹
sāsanassa abbudaṇṇa¹⁰ ca malaṇṇa ca kaṇṭakaṇṇa ca samuṭṭhā-
petvā, aggim¹¹ paricarantā, pañcātāpaṃ¹² tapantā,
ādiccam anuparivattantā¹³ viharanti.

Tato pubbe yeva¹⁴ Tisso nāma Mahābrahmā parittāyuko
upari Brahmaloku¹⁵ papattiyā bhāvitamaggo dutiyasaṅgīti-
kārakehi Dhammarājasāvakehi Brahmalokam upagantvā:
"Āyuso ito vassasatassa¹⁶ upari atthārasame vasse sāsane
mahantam abbudam uppajjissati, mayaṇṇa ca sakalam
manussalokaṃ kāmāvacaradevalokaṇṇa ca olokayamānā
kañci¹⁷ tadupaddavagghātakam adisvā Brahmalokaṃ
vicinantā¹⁸ bhavantam addasāma,¹⁹ sādhu sappurisa,
manussaloke nibattitvā sāsanam²⁰ paggaṇhitvā dehīti."

¹ S₂ -kāmābhi-

² B sakāni once

³ S₁ inserts sadhammavinayā hi lobhā

⁴ B muṇḍitvā

⁵ S₂ B omit vattho

⁶ S₂ calantā

⁷ S₁ omits gaṇakammam pi

⁸ B omits asaṇṭha^o

⁹ B S₂ anekarūpasāsanassa

¹⁰ B abbudaṇṇa ca kaṇḍakaṇṇa ca

¹¹ S₁ aggim. hi

¹² B pañcātāpaṃ

¹³ B anuvattantā

¹⁴ B Tisso nāma Brahmā parikkhīṇāyuko

¹⁵ B -lokūpa-

¹⁶ S₂ vassasatasahassato

¹⁷ B kiñci tam upa^o

¹⁸ B vicarantā

¹⁹ B ayaṃ eva passāma

²⁰ B sāsanapaccayo bhavitum paṭiṇṇaṃ dehīti

yācito, "Sādhūti," tuṭṭhahatṭho patisunitvā, thesesu naralokam āgantvā,¹ dahare SiggavaCaṇḍavajjitthere² āmantetvā, "TissaBrahmā manussaloke uppajjissati, tumhesu eko tam³ pabbājetu, eko Buddhavacanam uggaṇhāpetu, idaṃ vo saṅgītimāṇḍalam anupagamanena⁴ samāropitaṃ daṇḍakamman ti," vatvā, anukkamena parinibbutesu, "Ahaṃ⁵ kira sāsane uppannam abbudaṃ sodhetvā sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁶ samattho bhavissāmīti," pītisāgare nimmujiṭvā rasātaḷam⁷ otaranto viya Brahmaloḷā⁸ cavitvā, sujātaṃ mahaddhanam aparimita-yasopetaṃ sakalalokapaṇṇātaṃ Moggalikamalayonisūnum paticca tassa kulasīlarūpasampannāya Brāhmaṇakaṇṇāya kučhiyaṃ nibbattitvā, mahāparihārena parihariyamāno⁹ man¹⁰ohāriṇaṃ yobbanam patvā, soḷasavass¹¹ uddesiko yeva vedattayapārāgo madhuro¹² dāravacanālāvāṇṇayutto kavijanaṃanakaṃmalavanavikasa¹³ nakaro vadataṃ varo, Siggavattheram attano paṭisandhidivasato¹⁴ paṭṭhāya geham piṇḍāya pavisitvā¹⁵ sattavassaccayena, "Aticchatha bhante ti" laddhavadacanamattam pasamsitvā, tadupādāya paṭiladdhabhattam ekadivasam, "Samayo dāni māṇavakam pabbājetuṃ ti," tasmiṃ gehe sabbāsanāni antaradhāpetvā attano pallaṅke nisinnaṃ disvā, kupito anattamano tīsu vedesu sanighaṇḍuketubhesu sākkharappabhedesu itihāsa-paṇīcomesu yāni¹⁶ yāni gaṇṭhitthānāni tāni tāni¹⁷ theram¹⁸ pucchitvā tena tāni vissajjetvā¹⁹: "Yassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhati, tassa cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjissati, yassa vā pana cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjhissati, tassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhatīti," pucchita-

¹ S₂ gantvā ² S₂ Siggavaṃ Caṇḍi- ³ S₂ omits tam

⁴ B anupagamane ⁵ B TissaBrahmā pi

⁶ S₂ B paggaṇhetuṃ ⁷ B dahataḷam

⁸ B Brahmaloḷāto ⁹ B inserts ti ¹⁰ B manohāriyaṃ

¹¹ S₂ -vattuddesike ¹² B madhuroḷāra- ¹³ S₁ -kāsa-

¹⁴ S₁ paṭisandhito ; B paṭisandhigahanadivasato

¹⁵ B pavisitvā pattavayaṇīcayena

¹⁶ B yāni once

¹⁷ S₂ B omits tāni

¹⁸ S₁ therā

¹⁹ B vissejetvā

Cittayamakapaṇho tamogabbham¹ pavittho viya, "Dehi me² samaṇa mantan ti," vatvā, "Dema no vesadhārino³ ti," mantehi pālobhito therassa santike pabbajitvā, dvattimsākāre⁴ parikkammaṁ karonto, na cirass' eva sotāpanno hutvā, Caṇḍa⁵vajjittherassa santike sātthakathāṁ Satthuvacanam⁶ uggāṇhitvā,⁷ upasampanno ācariyu⁸pajjhāyesu attano hatthe sakalaBuddhavadānam patitthāpetvā, dutiyasaṅgītikārakāro⁹pitadaṇḍakammato pi¹⁰ mun¹¹citvā, yāvatāyukaṁ tathā, parinibbutesu kammaṭṭhānaṁ vaddhetvā, pañcavimutti¹² padumasañchannaṁ vipassanātiralekhaṁ vipassakahaṁsasāṁsevitam¹³ aṭṭhaariyamaggasalilasampunṇaṁ nibbāna-māhāsam ogaḥetvā kilesalavamalaṁ¹⁴ dhovitvā arahatta-phalaṁ samadhigañchi.¹⁵

Tato so saradasamayaparipunṇacando¹⁶ viya jinasāsanākāsam obhāsayanto¹⁷ surāsuragaruḷavijjādharakinnaranaroragabrahmavanditapādāravindo MoggaliputtaTissatthero ti pākaṭo sakalaloke sayam anubuddho¹⁸ pi sammāsambuddho viya DhammaVinayaṁ sandassetvā Asokārāme viharanto,¹⁹ tadā tatthātikakka²⁰ṇaṁ titthiyopanītaṁ sāsanaṁ vilopaṁ disvā, "Uppannaṁ dāni tam adhikaraṇaṁ na sakkā ettha vasatā may' etaṁ vūpasametun ti," dighadassi²¹ aggasissa²²Mahindattherassa gaṇaṁ

¹ S₂ nabho-; B nisāgabbhapavittho ² B omits me

³ B vesam ⁴ B bāttimsā° ⁵ S₂ Caṇḍi-

⁶ S₂ B -sāsanam ⁷ B uggahetvā ⁸ B hutvā ācariya

⁹ B -karakaro- ¹⁰ S₂ B omit pi ¹¹ B mucitvā

¹² B pañcavidhvimutti°

¹³ S₂ vipassakaṇṇaṁ sasevitam; B vipassakahaṁsa-saṅghasevitam ariyamaggasalilasampunṇam

¹⁴ B kilesavalamalaṁ sodhetvā; S₁ kilesamalaṁ

¹⁵ S₂ B omit sam- ¹⁶ B saradasamaye punṇacando

¹⁷ B avabhāsayanto

¹⁸ B anubuddho viya DhammaVinayaṁ sandasse°

¹⁹ B tadā tittham atikkhamikkhalatitthiyosaritasāsana-vilomaṁ disvā uppannam adhi° ²⁰ S₁ -kaḥkhalā

²¹ S₂ -dassi ²² S₂ aggasissassa

niyyādetvā, upariGaṅgāya Alogaṅgapabbataṃ gantvā, samāpattisukham anubhavanto viharāti.

Tadā Jambudīpe sabbavihāresu tithiyaganākinnesu sattavassāni bhikkhūnam uposathapavāraṇā nāhosi.

Tato rājā: "Asokārāme sattavassāni uposatho upacchinno ti," sutvā, ekam amaccam āṇāpesi: "Vihāraṃ gantvā, tvaṃ¹ taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametvā uposathaṃ kārāpehīti." So rājānam paṭipucchitum avisahanto, "Yathā nāma paccantaṃ vūpasametvā core ghātenti,² evam eva ye uposathaṃ na karonti te mārāpetukāmo rājā bhavissatīti," vihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipādetvā rājasāsaṇaṃ³ sāvetvā, "Uposathaṃ karothāti," vatvā, "Na mayaṃ saha tithiyehi⁴ uposathaṃ karomāmi," vutte, therānaṃ paṭipāṭiyā asinā⁵ sisāni pādetum ārabhi.

Tato pure yeva rañño bhātā Tissakumāro yuvarājasirim anubhavanto ekadivasaṃ migavaṃ⁶ gantvā, Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ tarumūle⁷ samāsinaṃ samadavanagajena⁸ sakusumasālasākhāya vijīyamānaṃ⁹ disvā, "Ahaṃ pi jinasāsaṇaṃ pavisitvā kadā vanagahane viharissan ti," cintento, tasmiṃ samaye theram ākāsaṃ¹⁰ uppatitvā vikaṣitapadumānaṇesu kesara¹¹dasanehi Nandanasarasirim¹² avahasantiyā¹³ viya Asokārāmapokkharāṇiyā salilapitṭhe thatvā¹⁴ civarāṇi gagane nidahitvā nahāyamānaṃ disvā, "Ajj" eva pabbajeyyan ti," rājānam anujānāpetvā, ulāravibhavena purisaṣaṭa¹⁵sahassena saddhim Mahādhammarakkhitattherassa santike pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tato so Asokārāme viharanto tenāmacceṇa katipayānaṃ therānaṃ sisāni pāṭitāni¹⁶ disvā gantvā tassāsaṇne āsane nisīdi.

¹ B omits tvaṃ ² B ghaṭanti ³ S₁ rājasāsaṇaṃ

⁴ B tithiyehīti vuttatherānaṃ ⁵ S₂ asinaṃ

⁶ S₂ migavana ⁷ B tarumūlasamāsinaṃ

⁸ B samadavananāgena

⁹ B vijayamānaṃ ; S₁ vijānamānaṃ ¹⁰ B ākāse

¹¹ B -padumānaṇasukesara^o ¹² B Nandasarasiri

¹³ S₁ apa- ¹⁴ S₂ thatvā

¹⁵ B -satta- ¹⁶ S_{1,2} patitāni

So theram sañjānitvā saṭṭham nipātetum¹ avisahanto gantvā rañño tam attham āroceti.

Tam² sutvā sasoko Dhammasoko Asokārāmaṃ gantvā: "Ayaṃ bhante amacco mayā anānatto³ bhikkhūnaṃ jīvita voropesi. Kassa nu kho iminā pāpena⁴ bhavitabban ti?" pucchitvā, "Tav'⁵ etam pāpan ti," ca "Ubhinnaṃ pi vo pāpam etan ti," ca "Natthi⁶ t'etam amacass' evāti," vutte,⁷ tadahe' va⁸ cattāro Dhammakathike ekekaṃ bhikkhusahassasahassaparivāraṃ katvā cattāro ca amacce ekekaṃ⁹ purisasahassasahassaparivāraṃ pesesi, "Rājā bhante āmantetiti," vatvā, "Theram ānethāti."¹⁰

Thero tesam samīpam upagatānaṃ¹¹ tathā¹² vuttaṃ rājasandesam sutvā nagañchi. Dutiyam pi kho rājā atṭha Dhammakathike there atṭha ca¹³ amacce¹⁴ sahasasahassaparivāre yeva pesetvā¹⁵ tath' eva vācāpetvā therassa¹⁷ anāgamaṇaṃ sutvā, "Bhikkhūpadesena sāsanam bhante avasidati, sāsana¹⁸ paṭiggahāṇa¹⁹ tthāya no sahāyako hothāti,"²⁰ soḷasa Dhammakathike there²¹ soḷasa ca amacce sahasasahassaparivāre yeva pesesi. Thero tathā vuttaṃ rājasāsaṇaṃ sutvā, "Yaṃ kho aham mūlato paṭṭhāya sāsanam paggaṇhissāmi²² pabbajito, ayaṃ dāni me²³ so kālo anuppatto ti," cammakhaṇḍaṃ gaḥetvā²⁴ 'va²⁵ utṭhahitva, "Thero mahallako pi vayhaṃ vā sivikaṃ vā nābhīruhissatīti,"²⁶

¹ B pātetum

² S₂ inserts rājā

³ S₂ ānānatto va; B ānānatto

⁴ S₁ imam pāpaṃ

⁵ B tav' ev'

⁶ S₁ natthi te; S₂ na te taṃ

⁷ B inserts ca

⁸ S₂ omits va

⁹ B ekekapurisasahassaparivāre

¹⁰ B theram āharathāti

¹¹ B samīpam upagantvāna

¹² S₂ yathā

¹³ S₂ omits ca

¹⁴ S₂ amacca-

¹⁵ S₂ pesesi

¹⁶ S₂ omits from tath' eva to pesesi

¹⁷ B tath' eva rājakathaṃ katvā therassa

¹⁸ MSS. sāsaṇaṃ

¹⁹ B paggaḥāṇa-

²⁰ B hohīti

²¹ B omits there

²² S₂ -hissatīti pabbā-; B pabbajjito

²³ B ce

²⁴ B gaḥetvā thero

²⁵ S₂ omits va

²⁶ S_{1,2} insert taṃ

sutvā, upanītāya Brahmayūmāṇanibbisesāya nāvāya
gandhadāmaṃalādāmaṃuttolāyabakāṃ viniggilantam¹
iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatāraṅkākhacitavitānaṃ bandhitvā,
nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalitasāṇi²pākāram³ parikkhi-
pūpetvā, alaṅkata⁴maṇḍape mudusukhumavasanāsane
nisinno, pasannaGaṅgāṅganāya taraṅgakarehi⁵ viya pheṇa-
valikusumehi⁶ pūjyamāno, dvīsu tīresu vihitārakkhāya
Gaṅgāya Pāṭaliputtam patvā nāvāya otaranto yeva
jānumatta⁷udakam otinṇassa vasudhāddhipassa hatthe
aggahesi, “Yasmā raññāham pañham⁸ pucchanaṭṭhāya
āmantito,⁹ tasmā¹⁰ antevāsiko¹¹ me ayan ti.”

Atha rājā therāṃ Sakiyam uyyānaṃ¹² netvā bāhirato
tikkhattum parikkhipanto ārakkhaṃ ṭhapetvā, sayam eva
therassa pāde dhovitvā makkhetvā¹³ santike nisiditvā,
“Paṭibalo nu kho thero ti,” vimaṇsanatthāya, “Ahaṃ
bhante ekam pāṭihār¹⁴siyaṃ daṭṭhukāmo ti,” vatvā,
“Kataram mahārājāti?” vutte, “Paṭhavikampanaṃ
bhante ti,” “Sakalapathavikampanam udāhu padesa-
pathavikampanan ti?” “Kataram ettha¹⁵ bhante
dukkarataran¹⁶ ti?” “Kin nu kho mahārāja kaṇṇsapāṭiyā
udakapunnāya sabbam udakaṃ kaupetun dukkarataran,¹⁷
udāhu upaḍḍhan ti?” “Upaḍḍham bhante ti.” “Evam
eva kho mahārāja padesapathavikampanam dukkara-
taran¹⁸ ti.” “Tena hi bhante padesapathavikampanam
passissāmīti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja samantā yojane
yojane puratthimāya disāya ekena cakkena sīmam
atikkamitvā¹⁹ ratho tiṭṭhatu, dakkhiṇāya disāya dvīhi
pādehi sīmam atikkamitvā²⁰ asso tiṭṭhatu, pacchimāya

¹ B vinigga°² B -sāṇipākāraparikkhāraṃ³ S₂ -kate⁴ B taraṅgakarehi pi sikatacunṇāvalikusumehi⁵ S₂ inserts su- ⁶ S₂ B -mattaṃ ⁷ S₁ raññā pañham⁸ MSS. āmantiko ⁹ S_{1,2} insert me ¹⁰ -vāsiko yeva¹¹ S₂ Sākiyauiyā°¹² B telena makkhitvā¹³ S₂ -hāraṃ¹⁴ B katham etta¹⁵ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁶ S₂ B dukkaram¹⁷ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁸ B akkamitvā¹⁹ B akkamitvā

disāya ekena pādena sīmaṁ atikkamitvā¹ puriso tiṭṭhatu, uttarāya disāya upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmaṁ atikkamitvā² ekā³ udakapāti tiṭṭhatūti," vutte tathā kārāpesi.

Thero abhiññāpādakaṁ catutthajjhānaṁ samāpajjitvā vuttāya, "Rājā passatūti," yojanappamānaṁ paṭhavīcalanam adhiṭṭhahi.⁴ Puratthimāya⁵ disāya rathassa⁶ anto sīmāya ṭhitacakkaṁ cali, itaraṁ na cali. Evaṁ dakkhiṇapacchimāsu disāsu assapurisānaṁ anto sīmāya ṭhitapādāy' eva calimsu, upaḍḍhupadḍham sarīraṁ ca. Uttarāya disāya udakapātiyā pi anto sīmāya ṭhitam⁷ upaḍḍhabhāgagatam eva⁸ udakaṁ cali, avasesaṁ niccalam ahosi. Rājā tam pātiḥāriyaṁ disvā, "Sakkoti dāni thero sāsanaṁ paggaṇhituṁ⁹ ti," niṭṭham gantvā, tam ev' attham ārocesi, "Kass' etam pāpaṁ hotīti?"

Thero tam sutvā : "Kim pana te mahārāja atthi cittaṁ, ayaṁ vihāraṁ gantvā bhikkhū ghātetūti?"^{10 11} "Natthi bhante ti," vutte,¹² "Sace te mahārāja natthi evarūpaṁ cittaṁ, natthi tuyham pāpaṁ ti," vatvā rājānaṁ tam attham Dhammarājavacanena bodhāpento,¹³ "Cetanā 'ham bhikkhave kammaṁ vadāmi, cetayitvā kammaṁ karoti kāyena vācāya¹⁴ manasā ti," idaṁ suttaṁ ca¹⁵ Tittirajātakaṁ ca āharitvā, kammaṁ vibhajitvā,¹⁶ Asokaṁ nissokaṁ katvā, tatth'¹⁷ eva samantato¹⁸ nilādipaṇḍavanna kusumapātimaṇḍite kusumagandhasugandhe rājuyyāne satta divasāni vasanto rājānaṁ samayam uggaṇhāpesi.

Atha rājā tasmiṁ yeva¹⁹ sattāhe Yakkhadvayena sakala Jambudīpe bhikkhū Asokārāme sannipādetvā,²⁰ sattame

¹ B akkamitvā ² B upaḍḍham eva sīmaṁ akkamitvā

³ S₁ eko ⁴ S₂ adhiṭṭhahitvā

⁵ B puratthimabhāgāya rathassa

⁶ S₂ *inserts* upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmaṁ atikkamitvā

⁷ B *omits* ṭhitam

⁸ B upaḍḍhabhāgam eva ⁹ S₁ patiggaṇhituṁ

¹⁰ S₂ saṅghātetūti ¹¹ S₂ B *insert* vatvā

¹² S₂ *omits* ti vutte ¹³ B -vacanena thomento

¹⁴ S₁ vācā- ¹⁵ B *omits* ca ¹⁶ B vibhajetvā

¹⁷ B tath' eva ¹⁸ MSS. samantako

¹⁹ B *omits* yeva ²⁰ B sannipātapetvā

divase theram ādāya vihāraṃ gantvā, sānipākārantare therena saḥāsino ekaladdhikā bhikkhū¹ ekato ekato kāretvā, ekamekaṃ bhikkhusamūham pakkosāpetvā pucchi, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?”

Tato Sassatavādino,² “Sassatavāditī,” āhaṃsu. Tathā ekacce³ Sassatikā Antānantikā⁴ Amarāvikkhepikā Adhiccasamuppannikā Saññivādā Asaññivādā⁵ Nevasaññināsasāññivādā Ucchedavādā Dittḥadhammanibbānavādā⁶ “Dittḥadhammanibbanāvāditī,”⁷ āhaṃsu.

Rājā paṭhamam eva: “Uggahitasamayattā na yime bhikkhū aññatitthiya ime ti,” ñatva, tesam setakāni⁸ datvā satṭhisahasase aññatitthiye uppabbājetvā, bhikkhū⁹ pi pakkosāpetvā, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?” vatvā, “Vibhajjavādi¹⁰ mahārājati,” vutte, “Vibhajjavādi bhante Tathāgato ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Āma mahārājāti,” vutte “Visuddhan¹¹ dāni bhante sāsanam, karotu bhikkhusaṅgho uposathan ti,” ārakkaṃ datvā nāgaram pāvisi.¹²

Athāyasmā Moggaliputtatissatthero samaggena saṅghena uposathan katvā, tasmiṃ samāgame sannipatitānaṃ satṭhisatasahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe parappavādam maddanto, kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṃ bhāsivā, tesu uccinitvā tipitakapariyattidharānaṃ pabhinnapaṭisambhidānaṃ tevijjādibhedānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saḥassam ekaṃ gahetvā, Asokārāme sannisīditvā,¹³ Dhammāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsanamalaṃ visodhetvā, Mahākassapatthero viya Yasatthero viya ca¹⁴ DhammaVinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā navahi māsehi nitṭhāpesi.

¹ B ekalo bhikkhū^o *bis*

² B *inserts* pi

³ S₂ B.ekacca-

⁴ B Antānantakā

⁵ B *omits* Asaññivādā ⁶ S₂ *omits* Dittḥa^o ⁷ B *inserts* pi

⁸ S₁ setakāni vatthāni ñatvā; S₂ setakādini

⁹ S₂ bhikkhū pi pak^o; S₁ *omits* pi

¹⁰ B vibhajjavādi *bis*

¹¹ B suddhan

¹² B pavisīti

¹³ B sannipatitvā

¹⁴ S₁ *omits* ca

Sādhukāraṃ dadanti va¹ sāsanaṭṭhitikāraṇā,²
Saṅgītipariyosāṇe akappittha³ mahāmāhī ti

Yāsaṭṭhititthiyasaḥassanisāgataṃ⁴ taṃ
Dulladdhighorativiraṃ vinihacca sammā,
Sā Tissaṭṭheraravinā gamitā vikāsaṃ
Saṅgīticārunalinī api dassitā me.

Tatīyasāṅgītikathā.

Tato pubbe yeva janabhamaragaṇassā⁵ vasantavana-
sannibhe Lālaratṭhe naranārihaṃsasaṇcayassa kamalasa-
rasarikkhe Sīhapure sīhassa lātattā Sīhalo ti laddhābhidhā-
nassa Kālingacakkavattivaṃsajassa Sīhabāhunarindassa
jeṭṭhaputto Vijayakumāro yuvarājatṭhānam patva, kesari-
kisorako viya vikkamekaraso yodhasattasataparivāro nāvam
āruya munivarapariniḃbānavāsare⁶ Laṅkāḍipam āgantvā,
uppaladattaparittasuttābhisekato⁷sa⁸parijano Sārameya-
vesi⁹sisapānugamanena¹⁰ nahānapānāya¹¹ Tambapaṇṇisa-
rasamotiṇṇayodhasattasatam¹² adisvā¹³ saram anupariyā-
yanto, Kuveṇābhidhāniṃ¹⁴ yakkhiniṃ tāpasīvesam¹⁵ ādāya
tarumūlasamāsinaṃ disvā, “Gahitā nūnam imāya me yodhā
ti,” sannaddhapaṇcāyudho¹⁶ nāmaṃ sāvento sīhanādaṃ
naditvā, gambhīram abhinavajaladharanivahaninnādaṃ
cāpaghosam sāvetvā yugantameghavigalitanigghātapātam
iva tassā purato paṇṇāyitvā, gīvāya¹⁷ parigatanārācavala-
yena rundhitvā,¹⁸ kesesu gahetvā, sunisitāsinaṃ santāsetvā,
bhūmigabbhaparikkhittam¹⁹ asesaparijanam āharāpetvā,

¹ B ca ² S₁ -kāraṇaṃ ³ B akappittha-

⁴ B nisāgahan ti ⁵ MSS. -ghanassa ⁶ B -vāre

⁷ B uppalapattadatta- ⁸ S₁ -to parijano; B toyapari^o

⁹ S₂ Sārameyavesi-; B Sārameyyavesi pisāzanugama-
nenānapānāya ¹⁰ S₁ sisapā- ¹¹ S₂ nahānapānāya

¹² B Tampapaṇṇiyasarasamotiṇṇaṃ

¹³ S₂ -sataparivarem adisvā ¹⁴ B Kubbeṇābhidhānaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ tāpasīvedaṃ ¹⁶ S₁ -āyudho

¹⁷ B gīvāpariggatanārā-

¹⁸ S_{1,2} rukkhitvā; B ruddhitvā ¹⁹ B -pakkhittam

tāya sakkatō rattim¹ tasmiñ dhammūle dhavalajavanikā-
vitānasāyane² nipanno, soḷasāvassikāni sabbābharana-
vibhūsitam³ atimanohararūpam⁴ māpetvā, upagatāya
tāya dibbasarīrasamphassam anubhavitvā, tassanubhāvena
Sirisavatthun nāma yakkhapuram pavisitvā, tattha
jetṭhayakkhassa Laṅkāpurāṇitayuvatīmaṅgalatthāya san-
nipatitāsesayakkharāsiyo ghātetvā, jalaṇidhivelāpariya-
ntaṃ Laṅkātalāṃ gaḥetvā, tattha⁵ Tambapaṇṇinagaram
māpetvā, Paṇḍurājadhītarām ānāpetvā,⁶ pubbabhariyaṃ⁷
Kuveṇiṃ nīharitvā, rājābhisekam ādāya sāgaragatikilanta-
yodhasattasatehi⁸ vasudhālambitapāṇitalasamāsīnehi⁹
tambabhūmirajasamākiṇṇapāṇim oloketvā, tambapāṇi ti
vuttattā Tambapaṇṇi ti laddhadutiyābhīdhāne Laṅkādiṇe
amitatejo hutvā rajjam akāsi.

Tato Bhaddakaccānābhīdhāniṃ Sākiyavilāsinim aggama-
hesiṃ katvā, gaḥitaLaṅkābhiseko Sīhapurāṇito Sīhala-
vaṃsajo VijayabhātuSumittanarindavaramaḥesiMaddarā-
jadhīputto Paṇḍuvāsadevarājā. Tassa putto Abhayarājā.
Tassa bhātā Gaṇatissarājā.¹⁰ Tesāṃ bhāgiṇeyyo Dīghagā-
maṇiSakyasūnusambhavo sādhujanākarĀnurādhapuramā-
pako¹¹ Paṇḍukābhayarājā. Tass'aggavilāsinīSuvannapāli-
sambhūto Mahāmeghavanuyyānamāpako Mutāsivarājā¹² ti
etesāṃ Laṅkādhīpatinam¹³ accayena asambhinnakhattiya-
vaṃsajo abhisekamaṅgale paṭhavitalasamuṭṭhītavividhara-
tanānekanidhinivaho velātatasamuggatabahuvīdha¹⁴ jalani-
dhiratano jātapabbatanitambaveḷugumba¹⁵ sañjātarathapa-
todaparimāṇapabbhassararuciravividhalatākusumasakunpaya-
tṭhittayo sāgaratatasamuggatagajaturāgarathāmalakaka-

¹ B rattismiṃ² B bavalajavanikā-³ S₂ B omīti vi-⁴ B atīviyamanoharaṃ⁵ B omīti tattha⁶ B ānāpetvā⁷ B -bhariyaKubbeṇiṃ⁸ B sāgarakilanta-⁹ B vasudhāvalambita-¹⁰ S₂ omīti tassa bhā° Gaṇa°¹¹ B sādhujanānandakarĀnu-¹² B Mutāsiva-¹³ S₂ B Laṅkādhīpanaṃ¹⁴ B -vividha-¹⁵ B jotapabbatanitampaveḷugumbe

kudhaphalavalayaṅgulivethakākāramuttāphalo¹ nāmanib-
bhinnaripujanahadayo² bhāttivacchalāvanatasadesapara-
desāsēsajanasaṃmūho Asokarājadāpitavarataradutiyaḥhiseko
Devānampiyatisso rājā hutvā, apagatabhayasokasaṅkam
akalaṅka Laṅkam paripāleti.

Tadā Moggaliputtatissatthero taṃ tatiyaśaṅgītiṃ nitthā-
petvā, “Kattha nu kho anāgate sāsanaṃ suppatitthitaṃ
bhaveyyāti?” upaparikkhanto, “Paccantimesu kho pana²
janapadesu suppatitthitaṃ bhavissatīti,” disvā, Majjhanti-
kattheraṃ KasmīraGandhārarattham pesesi; tathā Mahā-
devattheraṃ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ, Rakkhitattheraṃ
Vanavāsīṃ, Yonakadhammarakkhitattheraṃ Aparantakam,
Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ Mahārattham, Mahārakkhi-
tattheraṃ Yonakalokam, Majjhimattheraṃ Himavanta-
desabhāgaṃ, Soṇattheraṃ ca³ Uttarattheraṃ ca Suvanna-
bhūmiṃ, attano saddhivihārikam upasampadāmaṇḍale
yeva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā, attano yeva
santike Tipiṭakasāṅgahitaṃ⁴ sabbaṃ theravādaṃ tiṇṇaṃ
vassānam abbhantare uggaṇhitvā, attano antevāsikānaṃ
sahassamattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāmokkhappattam āya-
mantam Mahāmahindattheraṃ Laṅkāsaṅkhātāṃ Tamba-
pannidīpam pesesi. Te sabbe taṃ taṃ⁵ disābhāgaṃ
gacchantā attapañcamā āgamiṃsu.

Athāyasmā Majjhantikatthero Pāṭaliputtato vehāsam
abbhuggantvā, Himavati Āravāladahe otaritvā, tassopari⁶
caṅkamanto: “Ko⁷ yaṃ chinnabhinnapaṭadharo⁸ udakaṃ⁹
no dūsetīti?” Kodhābhibhūtam Āravālanāgarājam anta-
likkhe anekāni bhiṃsanakāni nimminitvā dhūmāyantaṃ,
pajjalantaṃ paharaṇavutthiyo vissajjentaṃ, pharusava-
canehi tajjentaṃ,¹⁰ attano iddhibalena paṭibāhitvā¹¹ viga-
tānubhāvaṃ katvā, taṅkhaṇānurūpāya dhammiyā kathāya

¹ B -kakudhapākatikavalayaṅgulivedhakākāramuttābalo
nānāparibhinnaripujanahadayo

² B omits pana

³ B omits ca

⁴ B Tipiṭakaṃ saṅgitaṃ

⁵ S₁ omits taṃ

⁶ S₂ tass' upari

⁷ B ko ayaṃ

⁸ S₂ omits -bhinna-

⁹ B udake

¹⁰ B tajjantaṃ

¹¹ B paṭibāhetvā vihatānubhāvaṃ

caturāsītiyā nāgasahasseehi¹ a²ññehi pi bahūhi³ Himavan-
tavāsīhi gandhabbadibbayakkha⁴ rakkhasehi saddhiṃ taṃ
saraṇasilesu patitthāpetvā, Pañcakam pi yakkhān Bhāra-
tiyā⁵ ca yakkhiniyā pañcahi ca puttasaṭṭhehi saddhiṃ
sotāpattiphalam pāpetvā, tena Coragādhipena pasādapara-
vasena⁶ sakiye ratanapallāṇke nisidāpetvā vijijyamāno
nāgabalim ādāya, āgatānaṃ KasmīraGandhāraratthavāsi-
nam āsivisopamasuttantaṃ⁷ kathetvā, asītiyā pāṇasahas-
sānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam pāpetvā, kulasaṭṭasahas-
sam pabbājetvā KāsmīraGandhāraṃ yāv' ajjatanā kāsāvapajjo-
tam isivātapatiṇvātam akāsi.

Mahādevatthero⁸ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ gantvā deva-
dūtasuttantaṃ⁹ kathetvā, cattālīsāya pāṇasahas-
sānaṃ⁷ Dhammacakkhum uppādetvā, cattālīsāṃ yeva pāṇasahas-
sam pabbājetvā tattha sāsanaṃ patitthāpesi.

Rakkhitatthero pana Vanavāsīṃ⁸ gantvā ākūse⁹ thatvā,
anamataḡgapariyāyakathāya Vanavāsike pasādetvā, satthi-
sahas-
sānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam¹⁰ katvā, sattatiṃsasahas-
samanusse⁹ pabbājetvā, pañca vihārasatāni patiggahe-
si.

Yonakadhammarakkhitatthero pi Aparantaṃ gantvā,
aggikkhandhopamasuttantakathāya Aparantake pasādetvā,
sattatiṃsapāṇasahas-
sāni Dhammāmatam¹⁰ pāpetvā, khattiya-
kulato yeva purisa-
sahas-
sāni¹⁰ cha itthisahas-
sāni ca¹¹
pabbājetvā, tattha¹² sāsanaṃ patitthāpesi.

Mahādhammarakkhitatthero pana Mahārattṭhaṃ gantvā,
MahānāradaKassapajātakakathāya Mahārattṭhake pasādet-
vā, caturāsīti¹³ pāṇasahas-
sāni magga-
phalesu patitthāpetvā,
terasasahas-
sāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitthāpesi.

Mahārakkhitatthero pi Yonakarattṭhaṃ¹⁴ gantvā, Kāla-

¹ S₂ bahumhi

² B -devayakkha-

³ B² S₂ Hāriniyā

⁴ B pasādamana-
vasena

⁵ B āsivisūpama^o

⁶ B inserts pi

⁷ S₂ -sahas-
sānaṃ ; B pāṇasatasahas-
sānaṃ

⁸ B -thero pi Vanavāsīṃ ⁹ B satta-
sasahas-
samanusse

¹⁰ B purisa-
sahas-
sāni cha ca ; S₂ -sahas-
sāni ca ; S₁ sahas-
sā

¹¹ S₂ B omit ca

¹² B omits tattha

¹³ B caturāsītiyā

¹⁴ B Yonakalokaṃ

kārāmasuttantakathāya Yonakalokam pasādetvā, sattatim-
sasahassādhikassa pañasa² sahasassassa maggaphalālāṅkā-
raṃ datvā, dasāsahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanam
patitthāpesi.

Majjhimatthero pana Kassapagotto Alakadevo¹ Dundu-
bhissaro Sahassadevo ti catūhi therehi saddhim Himavan-
tadesa² bhāgaṃ gantvā, Dhammacakkappavattanasuttanta-
kathāya taṃ desam pasādetvā, asitipānakoṭṭinam magga-
phalaratanāni adāsi,³ pañca⁴ therā pañca raṭṭhāni pasā-
detvā, ekeko ekekasatasahassam⁵ pabbājetvā, tattha
sāsanam patitthāpesum.

Soṇatthero pi saddhim Uttarattherena Suvannabhūmiṃ
gantvā, taṃ divasaṃ rājakule jātadārakaṃ pubbe viya
khāditaṃ samuddato nikkhamitvā⁶ āgacchantim⁷ ekaṃ
rakkhasiṃ disvā, manussesu viravantesu⁸ thero diguṇe⁹
attabhāve nimminivā tehi attabhāvehi taṃ rakkhasiṃ
parisamajjhe¹⁰ katvā, ubhosu passesu parikkhipitvā yāva
adassanaṃ tāva palāpetvā, dipassa samantato rakkhaṃ
thāpetvā, tasmiṃ samaye sannipatitam mahājanakāyaṃ
Brahmajālasuttantakathāya pasādetvā, saraṇasīlesu patiṭ-
thāpetvā satthisahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā,
kuladārakānaṃ addhuddhāni sahasāni kuladhitānaṃ
diyaddhasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanam patitthā-
pesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Mahādayassāpi jinassa kaḍḍhanaṃ
Vihāya pattam amataṃ sukham pi te
Karimsu lokassa hitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ,
Bhaveyya ko lokahite¹¹ pāmādaṃ ti?

Mahindatthero pana : “ Tambapannidipaṃ gantvā,

¹ S₂ Alavakadevo; B Alakarevo Duddabhiyo Mahārevo ti

² S₂ -padesa- ³ B padāsi ⁴ S₂ pañca pi ca

⁵ B ekato ekekasahassam

⁶ S_{1,2} nikkhimitvā; B nikkhametvā ⁷ B āgacchantam

⁸ S₂ vivarantesu ⁹ B dviguṇe

¹⁰ S_{1,2} saparisa- ¹¹ B lokahito

tattha sāsanam patitthāpehīti,¹ upajjhāyena ca² bhikkhusaṅghena ca³ ajjhīttho, “Kālo nu kho me Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gantūṃ no ti,”⁴ vīmaṃsamāno, “Na tāva kālo ti,” disvā, “Yāva so kālo āgacchati, tāva ñātake⁵ olokemāti,” cintetvā, upajjhāyaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca vanditvā, kattikamāse⁶ Asokārāmato nikkhamma, Itthiyo⁷ Uttiyo Sambalo⁸ Bhaddasālo ti etehi⁹ catūhi therehi Saṅghamittāya puttapattachalabhiñña¹⁰ Sumanasāmaṇerena ca saddhiṃ ñātisaṅghaṃ kātūṃ Rājagahanagaraparivattake Dakkhinagiri janāpade cārikaṃ caramāno, channam māsānam accayena Vedisanagaram¹¹ patvā, tadā¹² tattha vasantiṃ Sākiyaṇim attano jananiṃ¹³ Vedisamahādeviṃ¹⁴ disvā, tāva kārāpitaṃ Vedisagirimahāvihāram¹⁵ pavisitvā, tatth’ ekamāsāṃ vāsāṃ katvā, jeṭṭhamūlapuṇṇamādivase sannipatitvā, “Kālo amhākaṃ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gamanāyāti,” ñatvā,¹⁶ Devindenāpi yācito Bhaṇḍukābhiddhānena anāgāminā pabbajjābhilāsina Vedisamahādevibhaginidhitu-sūnuna¹⁷ saddhiṃ attasattamo¹⁸ Vedisapabbatā vehāsam uppattitvā,¹⁹ pasaṇne gaganatale nimmalasalilatale²⁰ sarasi haṃsagaṇaparivuto rājahaṃso viya virocamaṇo,²¹ khaṇena Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ āgantvā, Bhagavato parinibbānato dvinnāṃ vassasatānam upari chattiṃsatine²² vasse Dhammāsokanarindassa abhisekato aṭṭhārasame vasse Devānam-piyatissassa abhisekato sattame māse sayāṃ dvādasavasse²³ anurodhajanapūritassa²⁴ Anurādhapurassa,²⁵ puratthimāya disāya Missakābhiddhāne nilavanasaṇḍamaṇḍite sītala-

¹ S₂ omits ca² S₂ omits ca³ S₂ omits ti⁴ B Itthiyo⁵ B Sampalo⁶ S₂ enehi⁷ B puttana pattachalabhiñña⁸ S₁ Vethisa-; B tasmiṃ Vedisanagaraṃ⁹ B omits tadā¹⁰ B janettiṃ¹¹ S₁ Vethisa-¹² S₁ Vethisa-; B Vedisagiri-¹³ B ñatvā¹⁴ S₁ Vethisa-; B omits -mahā-¹⁵ S₁ Vethisa-; S₂ Vethisaka-; B Vedisakapabbatā-¹⁶ B uppattitvā¹⁷ S₂ -salile¹⁸ S₁ inserts taṃ¹⁹ B -chattiṃsame²⁰ MSS. -vasso²¹ B anurodhajanapūritassa²² S₂ omits Anurā-

ghanacchāyāsīlātale¹ suciḥavalapulinabhūmibhāge sātā-
sītalajalāsaye² tiṇṇam³ pūbaBuddhānam padalañchana-
pavitte³ pabbate otaritvā, āmbatthale nisīdi.⁴

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkāpasādanaguṇena⁵ viyākato so
Laṅkāhitāya muninā sayitena ante,
Laṅkāya Satthusadiso hitahetu tassā
Laṅkāmarūhi mahito 'bhiniśīdi tatthāti.

Laṅkāvataranakathā.

Tam divasaṃ rājā Devānampiyatisso: "SakalaLaṅkādi-
pavāsino⁶ chaṇaṃ karontūti," nakkhattaṃ ghoṣāpetvā,
kīlāpasutesu nāgaesu⁷ sayam cattālisapurisasahassapari-
vāro migavaṃ kīlitukāmo alaṅkatanagarato nikkhamitvā,
Missakapabbatābhimukhaṃ gacchanto, "There⁸ narindassa
dassessāmi,"⁹ rohitamigarūpaṃ gahetvā, naravarāvidūre¹⁰
tiṇapaṇṇāni khādamānaṃ¹¹ viya vicaraṇa¹² tam devaputtaṃ
disvā, "Migo ti," maññaṃ māno, "Ayuttaṃ dāni¹³ pamattaṃ
vijjhitu ti," jiyam poṭhetvā, cāpaghosena attānaṃ oloketvā
dhāvantaṃ anujavanto,¹⁴ āmbatthalam abhirūhitvā, antara-
hitaṃ tam adisvā, ito cito ca¹⁵ olokeno, Mahindattheraṃ¹⁶
"Maññeva rājā passatu mā itare¹⁷ ti," adhiṭṭhahitvā,
"Tissa Tissa ito ehi," vadantaṃ disvā, "Ko nu kho ayam
manusso vā amanusso¹⁸ vā ti?" cinto, "

"Samaṇa mayam mahārāja Dhammarājassa sāvakā,
Tav'¹⁹ eva anukampāya Jambudīpā idhāgatā ti."

¹ B -sītale

² B -sītalāpajalāsaye

³ B padavalañjanavacitte

⁴ S₁ nisidimsu

⁵ S₂ Laṅkāpasādanaganano ti viyakato so

⁶ S₁ B omit Laṅkā-

⁷ S_{1,2} nāgaesu

⁸ B theram

⁹ B dassissāmi ti

¹⁰ B narapatāvidūre

¹¹ B -khādayamānaṃ

¹² S₂ B carantaṃ

¹³ S₁ pavattaṃ; B dāni pamajjitu ti

¹⁴ B anudhāvantaṃ

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₁ B -tthero

¹⁷ S₂ itarehi

¹⁸ B yakkho vā

¹⁹ S_{1,2} tam eva

Idaṃ therassa vacanaṃ sutvā aditthasahāyakena Dhammāsokena,

“Ahaṃ Bhuddhañca Dhammañ ca Saṅghañ ca saraṇaṃ gato

Upāsakattaṃ vedesiṃ¹ Sakyaputtassa sāsane.

Tvaṃ pi 'māni ratanāni uttamāni naruttama,²

Cittam pasādayitvāna saddhāya saraṇaṃ vajāti.”³

Pesitam acirasutaṃ sāsanaṃ pavattim anussaramāno, “Ayyā nu kho āgatā ti?” tāvadevāyudhaṃ⁴ nikkhipitvā, ekamantaṃ nisīdi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ kurumāno. Tato therō⁵ cattālisapurisasahassesu āgantvā rājānaṃ parivāritesu itare pi cha jane dassetvā, “Ime kadā āgatā ti?” vutte, “Mayā saddhiṃ yeva mahārājāti,” vatvā, “Idāni pana⁶ Jambudīpe aṇṇe pi evarūpā samaṇā santitī?” vutte, “Santi mahārāja, etarahi Jambudīpo kāsāvapaṇṇajoto isi⁷vātapaṇṇivāto tattha,

“Tevijjā iddhippattā ca cetopariyakovidā

Dibbasotā ca⁸ arahanto bahū⁹ Buddhassa sāvakā ti,”

Vatvā, “Bhante kena āgat' atthāti?” vutte, “N'eva mahārāja udakena na¹⁰ thalenāti,” vatvā, “Atthi nu kho raṇṇi paṇṇāveyyattiyaṃ¹¹ ti?” āsannaṃ ambarukkhama ārabha rājānaṃ paṇṇama pucchanto, “Kiṃ nāma 'yaṃ mahārāja rukkhō ti?” vatvā, “Ambo nāma bhante ti,” vutte, “Imaṃ pana mahārāja ambama muñcītvā aṇṇi ambo atthi natthitī?” “Santi bhante aṇṇe pi¹² bahū ambarukkhātī,” “Imaṃ ca ambaṃ te ca ambe muñcītvā atthi nu kho mahārāja aṇṇe rukkhā ti?” “Santi pana bhante¹³ anambarukkhā ti.” “Aṇṇe ambe ca anambe ca

¹ B dhāresi

² S₁ naruttima

³ B sapuddho ti saraṇaṃ bhajā ti

⁴ S₂ B vudhaṃ

⁵ B therā

⁶ B omits pana

⁷ B omits isi-

⁸ S₂ omits ca

⁹ S₁ bahuṃ

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omit na

¹¹ B paṇṇānaṃ ti

¹² S₂ omits pi

¹³ S₁ omit anambarukkhā

muñcitvā atth' añño koci rukkho ti?" "Ayam eva bhante ambarukkho ti," vutte, "Sādhu mahārāja paṇḍito 'siti," vatvā, "Santi pana te mahārāja ñātakā ti?" "Santi bhante bahujanā ti." "Aññātakā pi santi mahārājāti?" "Aññātakā bhante¹ ñātakehi bahutarā ti." "Tava² ñātake ca aññātake ca muñcitvā atth' añño koci mahārājāti?" "Aham eva bhante ti," vutte, "Sādhu mahārājāti," vatvā, "Paṇḍito rājā sakkhissati Dhammam aññātun ti," cūlahatthipadopamāsuttantaṃ kathetvā,³ cattālisapurisa-sahasseehi⁴ saddhiṃ rājānaṃ saraṇasīlesu paṭiṭṭhāpesi.

Tadā rājā bhattābhihāraṃ sutvā, therānaṃ vikālabhojanoparatabhāvaṃ jānanto pi sadācārānu⁵rakkhaṇatthaṃ bhattenānupucchitvā,⁶ "Na bhuñjāma adhunā mahārājāti," vutte, "Gacchāma⁷ bhante nagaraṃ ti," vatvā, "Tvaṃ⁸ gaccha mahārāja vasissāma mayaṃ idhāti," vutte, "Evaṃ sati kumāro 'yaṃ⁹ amhehi saha gacchatūti," vatvā, "Ayaṃ hi āgataphalo idāni pabbajissatīti," vutte, "Tena hi bhante pāto 'va ratham pesessāmi¹⁰ tattha¹¹ ṭhitā āgaccheyyāthāti," vanditvā,¹² Bhaṇḍukam¹³ ekamantaṃ¹⁴ netva,¹⁵ therassa sarūpam pucchitvā, sakasahāyakāsokanarapati-puttabhāvaṃ ñatvā, "Lābhā vata me ti," cintetvā, tuṭṭha-hatṭho pakkāmi. Tasmiṃ khane thero Bhaṇḍukam¹³ khuragge yeva arahattam pāpento pabbajetvā, Sumanasāmaṇeram āmantetvā,¹⁶ "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana¹⁷ Dhammasavanassa¹⁸ kālaṃ ghosehīti," vatva, "Kim bhante dasasahassi¹⁹ lokadhātum sāvento ghosemi udāhu imaṃ cakkavālaṃ vā Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ²⁰ vā ti?" vutte, "Imaṃ dīpaṃ Sumana sāvento ghosehīti," vatvā, "Sādhu bhante ti," abhiññāpādaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā

¹ B pana bhante² B te pana ñātake³ B kathitvā⁴ B -sahassena⁵ B saddhācārānu-⁶ B bhattena pucchitvā⁷ B gacchāma' ahaṃ⁸ S₂ B tvaṃ⁹ B 'yaṃ bhante¹⁰ B pesissāmi¹¹ S₂ B tatra¹² B inserts tam¹³ B Bhaṇḍakam¹⁴ S₂ B ekamantikam¹⁵ B katvā¹⁶ B omits āman^o¹⁷ S₂ samāṇa¹⁸ B -savanakālaṃ¹⁹ S_{1,2} omit Kim . . . vatvā²⁰ B Tampapaṇṇi-

vutthāya adhiṭṭhahitvā samāhitena cittena, "Dhamma-
 savanassa¹ kālo 'yaṃ bhaddantā ti," tikkhattuṃ sakalaṃ
 Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ sāventena sāmaṇerena Dhammasava-
 nakālaṃ² ghoṣāpetvā, taṃ sutvā upagataṃ mahantaṃ
 devatāsannipātaṃ disvā, samacittasuttantaṃ kathetvā,
 asaṅkheyyānaṃ devatānaṃ³ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katva,
 nāgasupanne saraṇasīlesu paṭiṭṭhāpetva, tassā rattiya
 accayena udite ambaramahāsarekasahassapatte disāvadhū-
 mukhamañḍanakūṃkumavisesake sakalabhuvanabhavana-
 padīpake divasakaramaṇḍale, "Āgato ratho bhante abhirū-
 hatha rathan ti," paṭiniveditaṃ narapatipesitassa sāra-
 thissa vacanaṃ sutvā, "Nārohāma rathan gaccha mayam
 āgacchāma tava⁴ pacchato ti," sārathim pesetvā, vehāsam
 abbhuggantvā, Anurādhapurassa puratthimadisābhāge
 anavaratam⁵ ajjamānasamadaLaṅkāvilāsīnikucakalasaluli-
 takallolamālāya⁶ samada⁷ kāla⁸ haṃsakula⁹ kalahamu-
 kharitakūlāya¹⁰ Kadambanadiyā¹¹ tire paṭhamakacetiya-
 ṭṭhāne¹² otari. Rājā pi sārathim pesetvā, nagaram alaṅkā-
 rūpetvā antopura¹³ nārījanamanorathasampādānāya¹⁴
 antorājanivesane yeva gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolamba-
 kaṃ¹⁵ viniggalantam iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakākhacita-
 vitānam anekavidha¹⁶ surābhikusumappakārābhikiṇṇam¹⁷
 ativiya pāsādikam maṇḍapaṃ sampādetvā, tassa majjhe
 nānāratanajjuti¹⁸ virājītāni¹⁹ vicittattharaṇatthātāni²⁰
 āsanāni paṇṇāpetvā, sārathinā, "Āgatā²¹ deva therā

¹ B -savanakālo ayaṃ bhaddantā

² B sāvento; S₁ sāvevento

³ S₂ -savanassa

⁴ B devānaṃ

⁵ B gaccha pacchāma tava; S₂ omits mayam

⁶ B anavataranimujjamānasakalaLaṅkā-; S₂ -sakala-
Laṅka-

⁷ B pamada-

⁸ S₂ B -kala-

⁹ S₂ omits -kula-

¹⁰ MSS. -kulāya

¹¹ B Kadambanadiyā

¹² B paṭhamacetiyaṭṭhāne

¹³ B antepura-

¹⁴ B -sampadāya

¹⁵ B -lambakaviniggalantam

¹⁶ B vividha-

¹⁷ S₂ -kāraṇiṇṇam

¹⁸ B -joti-

¹⁹ S₁ -viracitāni

²⁰ S₁ vicittattharaṇāni; B citta-

²¹ B omits āgatā

pacchato nikkhamitvā purato me pācīnadvāre t̥hitā¹ ti,"
 vutte, pahaṭṭhahadayō hutvā, sayam² sabbābharanavibhū-
 sito alaṅkatānekasatāmaccaparivuto³ vicittapupphadhaja-
 patākādīhi pañcaṅgikehi ca⁴ turiyehi⁵ therāṇaṃ vidhiya-
 mānapūjo mahaṭā rājānubhāvena paccuggamma⁶ vanditvā,
 pattam gahetvā tesam purato⁷ purato gacchanto abhinava-
 sudhādhavalavividhapāsādehi Kelāsasikharanikarākāraṃ⁸
 candanāgarudevadārurukappūrādigandhāpaṇehi Gandhamā-
 danapabbatanitambasannibham kuvalayamallikāsumanā-
 campakādīpupphāpaṇehi sabbadā vasaṇṣasamayopamaṃ
 cīnadukulakoseyyādīdussāpaṇehi⁹ kappaddumasamānam
 maṇikanakaraṇatamuttādiratanāpaṇehi ratanākarāyamā-
 nam¹⁰ gajaturaṅgayodhanaranārīniccasāṇī¹¹cāram¹²
 puññajala¹³dhotaṇṇapāmalasuddhasantānajanānisevitam¹⁴
 vicittatoranadhajakadalikalasamālālaṅkatanimmalapabhaṣ-
 saravālukaṇḍapaṇḍaravividhaviṭhipatimaṇḍitam manthābhiha-
 tam¹⁵ iva khīrasāgaram ākulibhūtam nagaram pavesetvā,¹⁶
 sabbābharanapatimaṇḍitahāvabhāvalīlā¹⁷ cāturiyasaman-
 nāgatasurakaññāpaṭibhāgarājakaññānu¹⁸sañcaritam nā-
 nāparihārūpasobhitam¹⁹ rājabhavanam ānetvā, kañcana-
 mālālaṅkatasetaṇṇaṭṭe supaññatte²⁰ uttamāsane nisidā-
 petvā, paṇitāya bhojanavikatiyā sahatthā²¹ santappetvā,
 amaccaganaparivuto ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tadā rañño kaṇiṭṭhabhātukassa Mahānāgābhīdhanassa
 yuvarājassa jāyā Anulā²² nāma devī rājagehe vasaṇṭī
 raññānuññātā²³ sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitā saradanisākara-

¹ B 'tītā ti vutte

² S₂ omits sayam

³ B alaṅkatānekasahassāpaccaparivuto

⁴ S₂ omits ca

⁵ S₁ inserts ca

⁶ B paccuggamanam katvā

⁷ B purato once

⁸ S₁ -karam

⁹ B vividhacinadukula-

¹⁰ B ratanākarasamānam

¹¹ B -naranārīnam

¹² S₂ B -sañcaram

¹³ B paññajala-

¹⁴ B -janasevitam

¹⁵ B mandhābhi-

¹⁶ B pavāsitvā

¹⁷ B -līlā-

¹⁸ S₂ -kaññādanu-

¹⁹ S₂ -parihārārūpa-; B -parikkhanupasobhitam rāja^o
 āropetvā

²⁰ B supaññatta-

²¹ S₂ sahatthāya

²² B Anulā

²³ B rājārodhe heva sandhiṃ rañño anu^o

ruciravaravadanā vikasitaindivara¹nilalocanā bimbaphala-
pāṭaladasanavasanā maṇikuṇḍalamakaraṇapattabhāṅga-
kīraṇappahata²kapolatāya salanṇapallavaṃ iya mukhaṃ
ubbahantī suvaṇṇavaṇṇasurattakaracarana³talā⁴ pīṇa-
samasamhata⁵niruttarathanayugalā tanutaratanumajjhā⁶
vipphuritahāralatārasmijāle nimuggasariratāya khīrasāga-
ranimuggavadanā viya Siridevatā mahārahamekhalākālā-
pakhalita⁷visālajaghanatthalā⁸ vicittavatthanivattthā
gajabhujasamasahitorukā rapitamaniṇūpurākulitacarana-
yugalā dipasikhā viya bhāsamānā navavanalekhā viya
komalatanulatā Meruvalatā⁹ viya kanakapattālaṅkatā
pañcāitthisataparivutā āgantvā, there vanditvā pūjetvā
ekamantaṃ¹⁰ nisīdi.

Thero saparijanassa rañño Dhammaratanavassanā
vassāpetvā, Petavatthun Vimānavatthun Saccasamūttanā
ca kathetvā, Anulādevipamukhāni pañcāitthisatāni sotā-
pattiphalālaṅkārena alaṅkaritvā, mahājanasamūhesu
rājāṅgaṇesu rāsi hutvā theradassanam alabbhitvā mahatā
ravena viravantesu: “Sace te ettha pavissanti okāso
na bhavissatī,” hatthisālaṃ jagāpetvā, vālukaṃ okiritvā,
pañcavaṇṇakusumāni¹¹ vikiritvā, celavitānaṃ bandhitvā
maṅgalagajavaratthāne¹² āsanesu paññātesu tattha gantvā
nisinno devadūtasuttantaṃ kathetvā, janasahassanā sotā-
pattiphale patitthāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkādiṇe so Satthukappo akappo
Laṅkādhītthāne dvīsu thānesu¹³ thero,
Dhammaṃ bhāsivā¹⁴ dipabhāsāya evaṃ
Saddhammotāraṃ kārayi¹⁵ dipadīpo ti
Nagarappavesanakathā.

- | | | |
|--|--|--------------------------------------|
| ¹ B -indavara- | ² B -kīraṇāhata- | ³ S ₁ -varana- |
| ⁴ S ₂ -kalā | ⁵ B pīṇasamasahita- | ⁶ B -majjhimā |
| ⁷ S ₁ -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; | ⁸ S ₂ -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; | |
| B -kalāpalalita- | ⁸ B -ghanattalā | ⁹ B Neru- |
| ¹⁰ S ₂ ekamante | ¹¹ S ₂ pañcavaṇṇāni kusumāni | |
| ¹² S ₂ -varatthita- | ¹³ S ₁ -tthānesu | |
| ¹⁴ B bhāsetvā | ¹⁵ S _{1,2} kārayi | |

Tato saṁvattajalanidhiviciṣu¹ viya naranārighatāsu āgacchantīsu, "Hatthisālāti²sambādhā ti," dakkhiṇadvā-rappadese pupphaphalabharitastarunikarapatimaṇḍite⁴ kusumadasanena⁵ AḍṭṭinandanaNandanavanam avahasi tvā pallavapāṇinā āmantetvā:⁶ "Mayā⁷ sametum⁸ alaṁ tavāyāsenāti,"⁹ vihaṅgamadhukararavena¹⁰ gajjamāne Nandanābhiddhānopavane¹¹ āsanesu paññattesu tatthāpi¹² nisiditvā, bālapaṇḍitasuttan¹³taṁ kathetvā, itthisahas-sassa¹⁴ sotāpatti phalavararatanāṁ datvā, āgatāgatahi kulavadhūhi saddhīm sammodamāno sāyaṇhasāmaye utthāy' āsanā Missakapabbatābhimukhaṁ gacchanto, "Akālo¹⁵ dāni bhante tattha gantūṁ idam eva Nandanavanam uyyānam ayyānam nivāsanatthānam hotūti," vutte, "Nagarā-sannaṁ mahārājāti," paṭikkhipitvā, "Tena hi bhante etam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam mama pitu saṁvaddhitam¹⁶ nagarato nātidūraṁ nāccāsannaṁ gamanāgamanasampannaṁ tattha therā¹⁷ vasaṁ kappentūti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārājāti," nivattitvā,¹⁸ nekapupphaphalapalla¹⁹-vālaṅkatataruvaranicitaṁ madhumadamudita²⁰ vividhamadhukaropakūjitaṁ sucivimala²¹sītalasālilāsayasanaṭhika-taṁ²² yogānukūlam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam pavasitvā, tattha dibbabhavanasannibhe rājabhavane sura-sayanānibbisesasayanāsane samāpattisukhena vasitvā, yāminīpariyante āgatena Laṅkādhipeṇa, "Kacci bhante phāsukam²³ pamadavanam²⁴ idan ti," vutte, "Āma mahārāja uyyānam samaṇasāruppan ti," vatvā, taṁ vanam Saṅghassa Brahmadeyyaṁ katvā dātukāmena Narindena,

¹ B -nidhivicapantīsu ² S² -sālāsuti- ³ B -phaladhārīta-

⁴ S₁ -patimaṇḍitesu ⁵ S₂ -dassanena; S₁ -dasanehi

⁶ B āmantitvā ⁷ S₁ omits Mayā ⁸ B pametum

⁹ B tavāssādenāti vihaṅgamadhukarāravenāva

¹⁰ S₂ -rāven' eva ¹¹ S₂ -pavanesu ¹² S₂ B tattha pi

¹³ B -suttaṁ ¹⁴ B -sahassaṁ ¹⁵ S₁ akāle

¹⁶ B sambaddhitam ¹⁷ B therā vikappentūti

¹⁸ S₁ nivattetvā ¹⁹ S₁ -phallavā- ²⁰ B mudamudita-

²¹ S₁ -vimalatāla- ²² B -sanāvīkatam

²³ B phāsukam mama vata vanam ²⁴ S₂ pavanavanam

“Kappati bhante bhikkhusaṅghassa ārāmo ti?” vutte,
 “Kappati mahārāja ‘anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāman ti’ veḷu-
 vanam paṭiggahetvā Bhagavaṭā anuññāto¹ ti,” vatvā, para-
 mapītipasādapunṇahadayena² raññā suvaṇṇabhiṅkārāṃ³
 gaheṭvā, “Imam⁴ Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ Saṅghassa
 dammīti,”⁵ therassa karatale maṇivannaṃ udakam pāte-
 tvā tasmiṃ khane kampamānaṃ mahāpaṭhavim disvā,
 “Kasmā⁶ bhante vasu⁷ dhātalam idaṃ kampatīti?”
 vutte, “Mā bhāyi mahārāja imasmiṃ dipe Dasabalassa
 sāsanam paṭiṭṭhahissati⁸ idaṃ ca paṭhamāṃ vihāraṭṭhā-
 naṃ tassedam⁹ pubbanimittan ti,” vatvā, rājānaṃ pasā-
 desi.

Tato Laṅkādiṭṭhappadīpo therō Mahāmahindo¹⁰ Laṅkin-
 dam ādāya, tuhinajalakanikasisira¹¹ samīraṇaccutakusu-
 mappakāraviracitam¹² abhinavavikasitakusumanikarabaha-
 laparimalaṃ vibhāta¹³ kālaramaṇīyam¹⁴ uyyānaṃ anu-
 caranto rājagharassa dakkhiṇadisābhāge pieḍumamūlaṃ¹⁵
 gantvā, “Tisu pubbaBuddhuppādesu¹⁶ viya Saṅghakam-
 mattham etthādhunā pi mālako¹⁷ bhavissatīti,” paṭhavīta-
 laṃ kampaṇto taṃ ṭhānaṃ aṭṭhaḥ’ eva jātikusumamut-
 ṭhihi pūjetvā, tato rājagharassa uttaradisābhāge¹⁸ pañcapa-
 dumasañchannam madhurodakasampunṇam atimanoha-
 raṃ saraṃ¹⁹ gantvā, “Ayaṃ Saṅghassa jantā²⁰ gharapok-
 kharāṇi bhavissatīti,” dharaṇītaṃ cālenṭo taṃ ṭhānaṃ
 ca aṭṭhaḥ’ eva jātikusumamutṭhihi²¹ pūjetvā, tato rāja-
 gharassa dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ gantvā, “Tiṇṇam pubbaBud-

¹ B anuññātā² B pasādapunṇahadayena³ B -bhīṅgārāṃ⁴ B idaṃ⁵ S₁ dasammīti⁶ B omits kasmā⁷ S₁ suvasu-⁸ S₁ -hissatīti⁹ B tass’ etaṃ¹⁰ B Mahindo¹¹ S₂ -kanaka-; B -kaṇasisira-¹² B -appabhāviracitaṃ¹³ B vibhātaramaṇīyaṃ¹⁴ S₂ -ramaṇīyyānaṃ; omits uyyānaṃ¹⁵ B sivuggidumamūlaṃ¹⁶ B Buddhuppādesu¹⁷ B simāmālako¹⁸ B uttarabhāge¹⁹ S₁ gharaṃ²⁰ S₁ janto-²¹ S₂ B pupphamutṭhihi

dhānam bodhirukkhatō dakkhiṇasākhā¹ ānetvā ettha patitṭhāpitā² amhākaṃ Bhagavato dakkhiṇabodhisākhā pi imasmiṃ yeva tṭhānē patitṭhāpissatīti,” dharanīmaṇḍalaṃ³ khobhento taṃ tṭhānam atṭhahi⁴ sumanakusumañjalihi pūjetvā, tato mandamārutacalitehi tarunarattakomalapallavahatthehi āmantetvā silimukharavehi,⁵ “Kva⁶ gacchatha Sad⁷ dhammavaracakkavatti⁸ puttā? ettha ettha no sirim anubhavathāti,” vadamānāhi viya latākantāhi parivutam mahāmucalindamālakaṃ⁹ gāntvā, “Idaṃ Saṅghuposathāgārassa lohakūṭamahāpāsādassa tṭhānaṃ ti,” bhūra-vaṃ janayanto, taṃ tṭhānam atṭhah’ eva pupphamutṭhihi pūjetvā, tato pañhambamālakatṭhānaṃ¹⁰ gantvā, rājopani-taṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ supakkaṃ ekam amba-pakkaṃ¹¹ tatth’ eva samāsīno paribhuñjitvā, bhūmisāminā ropāpetvā pattadhovanodakam āsiñcitvā, tasmiṃ khaṇe nikkhantaambaṅkuraṃ vissatṭhaviṭapasākhāpalāsaṃ¹² avaritakusumaphalanikaraṃ galamānapariṇataphalam upagatamadhulihakilakalandakaṃ saha-kārataruvaram oloketvā, “Idaṃ Saṅghasannipātassa salākaggassa tṭhānaṃ ti,” vasu¹³ matigajjanaṃ kārento, taṃ tṭhānam atṭhah’ eva kusumamutṭhihi¹⁴ pūjetvā, tato phalapāda¹⁵ paganaṅkinnā catussālātṭhānaṃ¹⁶ gantvā, “Idaṃ tiṇṇam pubbaBud-dhānam uyyānapaṭiggahaṇadivase samantā dipavāsīhi āha-tapaṇṇakāraṃ¹⁷ tṭhāpetvā bhājitatṭhānaṃ¹⁸ idāni bhattag-gatṭhānaṃ ti,” mahinādaṃ samuppādentō, taṃ tṭhānaṃ¹⁹ ca atṭhah’ eva pupphamutṭhihi pūjetvā, tato anto uyyāne

¹ B dakkhiṇasākhā² B patitṭhāsi³ B dharāmaṇḍalaṃ⁴ B atṭhahi kusumañjalihi⁵ B alimukharavehi āgacchatha⁶ S₂ tvaṃ⁷ S₂ omits sad-⁸ B -cakkavattino⁹ S_{1,2} mahāmucalāmālakaṃ¹⁰ B pañcambamālakatṭhānaṃ ; S₁ paññahamba- ; read mahamba°¹¹ S₂ B ekambaphalaṃ¹² B -palāsaṃ tava bharita-¹³ S₂ vasumatim¹⁴ B pupphamutṭhihi¹⁵ S₁ -pādaga-¹⁶ B catussālātṭhānaṃ¹⁷ B āgataṃ paṇṇakāraṃ¹⁸ B bhojitatṭhānaṃ¹⁹ S₂ B tṭhānaṃ ; S₂ B omit ca

sunimmalasitalasalilābhipunnāya kamaluppala¹ kuvala-
yādivividhakusumābharanasamalaṅkatāya jaladevatānūpu-
raravānukārīkālahamsasitāya² bahuvīdhavihaṅgaganādhi-
vāsabhūtāya saradasarasiriyā³ akkhu³ddikāya⁴ Kakudhā-
bhīdhānāya vāpiyā upari jalasamīpe mahāthūpatthānaṁ
gantvā, medinītaṁ naccāpento, taṁ thānaṁ atthah' eva⁵
campakapuppahañjalihi pūjesi.

Tato thero Laṅkissarena : “Kasmā bhante avanitalam
idaṁ gajjati?” puttḥo, “Thānaṁ idaṁ mahārāja catūhi
Tathāgatehi sēvitam, imasmim hi kappe paṭhamam pātu-
bhūtassa Kakusandhassa⁶ bhagavato kāle imam⁷ Mahāme-
ghavanam Mahātittthavanam nāma ahoṣi, nagaram pācīna-
disābhāge Abhayapuram nāma rājā tatthābhayo nāma,
dīpo Ojadīpo nāma Pilayakūṭo⁸ Devakūṭo nāma ahoṣi.
Tadā so dasabalo pajjarakābhībhūte⁹ Ojadīpavāsino disvā,
mahākaruṇāya coditahadayo cattāṭīsasahassaariyagana-
parivuto gaganenāgantvā¹⁰ Devakūṭe atthāsi.

Tadā Ojadīpavāsino vigatapajjarakā tūrāganaparivutaṁ
gaganamajjhe thitam punnacandaṁ viya sakaladīpam ekā-
lokaṁ katvā chabbannaBuddha¹¹rasmiyo vissajjentaṁ¹²
Kakusandhadasabalaṁ disvā, khippam āgamiṁsu. Rājā
mahājanena saddhiṁ Sambuddham¹³ vanditvā pūjetvā,
nagaravidūre¹⁴ Mahātātittthavanam ānetvā, tattha¹⁵ kata¹⁶.
vicittamaṇḍape varapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, sahasāvakaṁ
lokanāyakaṁ vivīdhabhojanena santappesi.

Tato Bhagavā bhojanāvasāne akālapupphālaṅkatam
Mahātittthavanam¹⁷ dharaṇitalaṁ cāleno paṭiggahetvā,
Dhammaṁ desento cattāṭīsasahassajanasaṁmūhaṁ magga-
phalam pāpetvā, divāvihāraṁ tattha katvā, sāyaṇhasa-

¹ S₁ -upphala-

² S₁ B -hamsasarasitāya

³ S₂ B akhu-

⁴ S₂ B insert khuddikāya

⁵ S₂ B atthahi

⁶ B Kakusandhabuddhassa

⁷ B idaṁ

⁸ B Sīlakūṭo

⁹ B -bhūtā

¹⁰ S₁ gaṇenā-

¹¹ B omits -Buddha-

¹² B vissajjantaṁ

¹³ B Sammāsambuddham

¹⁴ S₂ -dūraṁ

¹⁵ S₂ B ettha

¹⁶ B omits kata-

¹⁷ B -vanavasudhātalam

maye¹ Bodhiṭṭhānārahaṃ gantvā tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā vutṭhāya, “Mama sirisamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahā² sākham ādāya Rājārindā³ bhikkhunī idhāgacchatūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi.

Sā Satthucittāṃ ñatvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva Khemavatirājadhāniyaṃ⁴ Khemarājānaṃ ādāya, Mahābodhim⁵ upagantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilālekaṃ Khemarājena dāpetvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnaṃ suvaṇṇakataḥe ṭhitāṃ bodhisākham ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhunīhi ca⁶ devatāhi⁷ ca parivāritā iddhiyā idhānetvā, sugatena pasārite dakkhiṇahatthe⁸ sasuvvaṇṇakataḥaṃ Mahābodhiṃ ṭhapesi.

Taṃ Tathāgato Abhayanarindassa datvā, tena Mahātiṭṭhavane Mahābodhim⁹ patitṭhāpetvā, tass’ uttaradisābhāge sirisamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṃ nisinna Dhammaṃ desetvā, vīsatiyā¹⁰ pāṇasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā, tato pi uttariṃ¹¹ thūpārāmatṭhānaṃ gantvā, tattha¹² samāpattipariyosāne Dhammaṃ desetvā, dasapaṇasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassituṃ Dhammakarakam¹³ attano datvā, saparivāraṃ Rājanandattheriṃ¹⁴ ca bhikkhusahassena saha Mahādevattheraṃ ca asmiṃ dipe ṭhapetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge ratanamālake ṭhatvā, dīpavāsino samanūsāsivā,¹⁵ sasāvako gaganam¹⁶ uggantvā Jambudīpaṃ agamāsi.

Kakusandhe satthari parinibbute, antarahite ca tassa sāsane dutiyam pātubhūtaṃ Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle mahārāja idam Mahāmeghavanam Mahānomavanam nāma ahosi, nagaraṃ dakkhiṇadisābhāge Vaddhamāna-

¹ B -samayena ² S₂ omits -mahā- ³ B Gajanandā

⁴ B Khemavatiyā rājathāniyā

⁵ B mahābodhimulāṃ gantvā

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ B devataparivāritā

⁸ S₂ -hatthe suvaṇṇakaka- ; S₁ -hatthesu

⁹ B bodhiṃ ṭhapetvā ¹⁰ B vīsatiyā- ¹¹ B uttarathūpā-

¹² B omits tattha ¹³ B dhammakaraṇam

¹⁴ S₁ Rājanandana- ; B Gajanandattheriṃ ca

¹⁵ B anusāsetvā

¹⁶ S₂ upagantvā ; B nabham uggantvā

purāṇaṃ nāma, rājā Samiddho nāma, ayaṃ dīpo ca Varadīpo
nāma Pīlayakūṭo Sumanakūṭo ¹ nāma ahoṣi.

Tadā Koṇāgamano ² dubbutthiparipīṭe ³ Varadīpavāsino
disvā, tiṃsasahassasamaṇaṇa⁴parivuto tath' evāgantvā
Sumanakūṭe thatvā, sammā ⁵ vattāsu ⁶ vuttidhārāsu ⁷
sakaladīpavāsihi sahopagatanarapatinā puravarāvidūre ⁸
Mahānomavanam ānito ettha māpīṭalanīkatamaṇḍape pal-
laṅkavaram āruya sāvakagaṇa⁹parivuto nisinno bhojanāva-
sāne akālakusumasobhamānam Mahānomavanam mahīta-
laṇ ¹⁰ kampento paṭiggahetvā, anumodanaṃ karonto,
tiṃsajanasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, pubbabodhi-
patitthitaṭṭhānaṃ ¹¹ gantvā, tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā
samāpattipariyosāne, "Mama udumbaramahābodhito dak-
khiṇamahāsākhā ¹² ādāya Kanakadattā bhikkhūṇi idhā-
gacchatūti," cintesi.

Sā sugatacittaṃ jānitvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva Sobharāja-
dhāniyā ¹³ Sobharājānam ādāya Mahābodhim upagantvā,
dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya ¹⁴ manosilālekhaṃ Sobharājena dā-
petvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnāṃ hemakataṭṭhe ṭhitam Mahābodhi-
sākhā ¹⁵ ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhūṇisurāsuraparivutā
iddhiyā idhāharitvā, Satthārā ¹⁶ pasāritadakkhiṇapāṇitale
sahemakataṭṭham Mahābodhim ṭhapesi. ¹⁷

Taṃ Tathāgato Samiddhinarindassa ¹⁸ datvā, tena ¹⁹ Mahā-
nomavane Mahābodhim patitthāpetvā, tass' uttaradisā-
bhāge nāgamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmin nisinno Dhammaṃ
desetvā, vīsatiṇāsahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā,

¹ S₂ dīpo 'yaṃ Varadīpo nāma; B dīpo Varadīpo nāma.
Sīlakūṭo Sumanakūṭo

² B inserts bhagavā

³ S₁ dubbīṭṭhi-

⁴ B omits -gaṇa-

⁵ S₂ omits sammā

⁶ B vāddhāsu

⁷ S₂ suvuttīhi-

⁸ S₂ suravarāvidūraṃ

⁹ B omits -gaṇa-

¹⁰ B pathavītaṇaṃ

¹¹ B -bodhiṭṭhitatthānaṃ gantvā samāpattipariyosāne
mama

¹² S₂ -sākhāṃ

¹³ B -ṭhāniyā

¹⁴ B -sākhāyaṃ

¹⁵ B bodhisākhāṃ; S₂ bodhisākhāṃ

¹⁶ B Satthupasārita-

¹⁷ B ṭhāpeti

¹⁸ B Pasiddhanarindassa

¹⁹ B omits tena

tato pi uttarim¹ thūpārāṇaṁ atthānaṁ gantvā, tattha² samāpattipariyosāne Dhammaṁ desetvā, dasapāṇasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, ma³ ussehi namassitum kāyabandhanam⁴ datvā, sapa⁵ri⁵vāraṁ Lanakadattattheriṇi ca bhikkhusahassena saddhim⁶ Mahā⁷sudhammattheraṇi ca asmiṁ dipe t⁸hapetvā, tato pācīnadiśābhāge Sudassanamālake t⁹hatvā, Vara¹⁰dipavāsino sāmanusāsītva sapa¹¹riso ākāse up¹²patitvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Koṇāgamane mahārāja bhagavati pari¹³nibbute antarahite ca¹⁴ tassa sāsane tatiyam pātubhūtassā Kassapadasabalassa kāle imam¹⁵ Mahāmeghavanam Mahāsāgaravanam¹⁶ nāma aho¹⁷si, nagaram pacchimadiśābhāge Visālapuram¹⁸ nāma, rājā Jayanto nāma, dipo¹⁹ 'yam Maṇḍadipo nāma Pilayakūto²⁰ Subhakūto nāma aho²¹si.²²

Tadā Kassapo bhagavā upatthitaṁ²³ rājoparājayuddhena²⁴ pāṇinam²⁵ vināsam²⁶ disvā, karuṇābalacodito²⁷ vi²⁸satisahassānuBuddhaparivuto²⁹ nabhasā gantvā,³⁰ Subhakūte t³¹hatvā, pajjalanto yuddham uj³²jhitvā³³ sakaladīpavāsīhi sahopagatanarādhipena nagarāvidūram Mahāsāgaravanam ānito³⁴ ettha nimmitte maṇḍitavaramaṇḍape bhāsura³⁵varapallaṅkam āruyha nisinno bhojanāvasāne akālakisalayakusumasamākulam Mahāsāgaravanam avanitalaṁ cālento pa³⁶ṭiggahetvā, Dhammaṁ desento vi³⁷sampāṇasahas³⁸sāni³⁹ maggaphalam pāpetvā, mahābodhi⁴⁰tt⁴¹hānaṁ gantvā, tattha samāpattiṁ samāpajjitvā, vu⁴²tt⁴³hāya : “Mama nigrodhamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahāsākhā ādāya Sudhammā bhikkhunī idhāgacchatūti,” adhi⁴⁴tt⁴⁵hāsi. Sā munindādhīp-

¹ B uttarithūpā-

² B tattha bis

³ S₂ B saha ; B pañcabhikkhu-

⁴ B Mahāsumana-

⁵ B omits Vara-

⁶ B omits pari-

⁷ B c' assa ; S₂ omits ca

⁸ B idaṁ

⁹ B Mahāsālayanam

¹⁰ B omits 'yam

¹¹ B Silakūto

¹² S₂ āsi

¹³ B utthita-

¹⁴ S₂ B rājoparājayuddhena

¹⁵ S_{1,2} pāṇino ; B pāṇivināsam

¹⁶ B karuṇāya codito

¹⁷ B -Buddhaparivuto tārāṇaparivuto viya puṇṇacando nabhasā

¹⁸ S₁ gantā

¹⁹ S₁ muñcitvā

²⁰ B ānīte

²¹ B vi²²sapāṇa-

pāyaṃ¹ viditvā, taṃ² khaṇaṃ yeva Bārāṇasīrājadhāniyā³ Brahmāḍattarājānaṃ⁴ ādāya, mahābodhim upagantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya maṇḍilālekhaṇī Brahmāḍattena dāpetvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnaṃ kanakakāṭāhe ṭhitāṃ bodhisākhāṃ ādāya, pañcasatasbhikkhūṇidēvanikarapari-vutā⁵ iddhiyā ettha⁷ ānetvā, munindena pasāritadakkhiṇakaratale sakanakakāṭāhaṃ mahābodhiṃ ṭhapesi. Taṃ⁸ dasabalo Jayantanaravarassa datvā, tena mahāsagaravane mahābodhim patitṭhāpetvā, tassa uttaradisābhāge Asokamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṃ nisinno Dhammaṃ desetvā catunnaṃ pāṇasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katvā, tato pi⁹ uttarīṃ thūpā¹⁰ rāmaṭṭhānaṃ¹¹ gantvā, tasmiṃ¹² nisinno samāpattipariyosāne¹³ Dhammaṃ desetvā,¹⁴ dasapāṇasahassāni maggaṇḍalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitūṃ jalasātikaṃ¹⁵ datvā, saparivāraṃ Sudhammatṭherīṃ ca bhikkhusahassena saddhiṃ Sabbanandasāvakaṃ¹⁶ ca asmiṃ dīpe ṭhāpetvā,¹⁷ tato pācīnadisābhāge Somanassamālake ṭhatvā, Maṇḍadīpavāsīno samanūsāsītva¹⁸ saṃgho gaganāṃ uggaṇṭvā Jambudīpāṃ agamāsi.

Kassape bhagavati mahārāja parinibbute antarahite ca tassa Satthusāsane catuttham¹⁹ pātubhūto amhākaṃ Satthā abhisambodhito navame māse phussapupphāmadivase yak-khapupphāLaṅkāḍīpāṃ upagamma,²⁰ Laṅkāmajjhe tiyojanāyate yojanavittthate Mahānāgavanūyyāne mahāyakkhasamāgame upari Ravipathe ṭhatvā kappuṭṭhānasamayasaṃmuṭṭhitavutṭhivātānibbisesavassavāyūnā²¹ ca lokantarikagho-

¹ B munino adhippāyaṃ

² B taṃ khaṇe ñeva

³ B -ṭhāniyā

⁴ B Brahmāḍattarājāṃ

⁵ S₁ omits pañcasata-

⁶ B omits -deva-

⁷ B omits ettha

⁸ B omits taṃ

⁹ B omits pi

¹⁰ S₂ sathūpā-

¹¹ B uttarithūpārāmaṭṭhānaṃ

¹² B omits tasmiṃ

¹³ B samāpattīṃ samāpajjitvā samāpattipariyosāne

¹⁴ S₁ repeats catunnaṃ . . . desetvā

¹⁵ B -sātakaṃ

¹⁶ S₁ Nandasāvakaṃ

¹⁷ S₂ ṭhatvā

¹⁸ B anusāsītva saṃgho

¹⁹ B catuttha-

²⁰ S₂ B -gantvā

²¹ B -vutṭhidhārānibbi-

ratimiranikarena ca¹ sītanarakabahalasitalena ca saṁvatta-
kāla-jātavātasaukhubbhitappa² caṇḍaghana³ gajjana³ sadisena
gaganamedinī⁴ nādena ca yakkhānaṁ bhayaṁ janetvā,
tehi yācitābhayo⁵ “Detha me samaggā nisīdanatthānaṁ ti”⁶
vatvā, “Dema te sakaladīpaṁ dehi no mārisābhayaṁ ti,”
vutte, sabbaṁ⁷ taṁ bhayaṁ antaradhāpetvā, yakkha-
dattabhūmiyā⁸ cammakhaṇḍaṁ pattharitvā,⁹ tatthāsīno¹⁰
samantato ādittaṁ¹¹ cammakhaṇḍaṁ pasāretvā, kappāna-
lakalāpasadisadahanābhībūtānaṁ jalapidhisalilabhītā-
naṁ¹² samantā¹³ velante¹⁴ bhamantānaṁ yakkhānaṁ
Giri¹⁵ dīpaṁ dassetvā, tesu tattha patitthitesu taṁ yathā-
tthāne patitthāpetvā,¹⁶ cammakhaṇḍaṁ saṅkhipitvā nisin-
no tadā samāgatāneka devatāsannipāte¹⁷ Dhammaṁ desetvā,
anekapāṇakotīnaṁ Dhammābhisamayaṁ katvā, Sumana-
kūṭavāsīnā Mahāsumanadevarājaṇa samadhi-gatasotāpatti-
phalena yācitapūjīyo sīraṁ¹⁸ parāmasitvā paṇimatte nilā-
malasīroruḥe tassa datvā, Jambudīpaṁ agamāsi.

Dutiyam abhisambodhito¹⁹ pañcame saṁvacchare Cūlo-
dara Mahodārānaṁ jalathalanivāsīnaṁ mātulabhāginey-
yānaṁ nāgarājūnaṁ maṇipallāṅkaṁ nissāya upatthi-
tamahāsaṅgāme²⁰ nāgānaṁ mahāvīnāsaṁ disvā, citta-
māsassa kālapakkhe²¹ uposathadivase pāto’ va Samiddha²².
Sumanadumadevena chattikatarājāyatano Nāga-dīpaṁ²³
āgantvā, saṅgāmamajjhe nabhasi nisinno ghorandhakārena
nāge santāsetvā, assāsento ālokaṁ dassetvā, pamuditopaga-
tanāgānaṁ sāmaggikaraṇīyaṁ Dhammaṁ desetvā, uruga²⁴.

¹ S₁ va ; B c’eva² B saṅkhubhitappāvākaghana-³ S₂ -gajjanā-⁴ B -medanī⁵ S₁ yācitahadayo⁶ B nisīdathānaṁ ti⁷ S₂ sabbaṁ upaddavaṁ ; B sabbaṁ taṁ upaddavaṁ⁸ S₁ -dinna-⁹ S₂ B atthari-¹⁰ B tattha nisinno¹¹ S₂ B ādittaṁ taṁ¹² B -salilapariyantabhitānaṁ¹³ S₁ samantato¹⁴ B velante vasantānaṁ¹⁵ B Giri-¹⁶ B patitthā nisinno¹⁷ B samāgatadevatāsannipāte¹⁸ B pūjito sīsaṁ¹⁹ B dutiyam pi sambodhito²⁰ B upattitam hi saṅgāme²¹ S₂ B -pakkhassa²² S₁ Samiddhi-²³ S₂ nāmadīpaṁ²⁴ S_{1,2} uraṅga-

dvayapūjite vasumatigatamanipallaṅke nisinno nāgehi dibbannapānam ānetvā santappito jālathalanivāsino asitikoṭināge saraṇasilesu patitṭhāpetvā, tehi namassitum pal-laṅkaṁ ca rājāyatanapādapaṇi ca tattha patitṭhāpetvā, Jambudīpam agamāsi.¹

Tatiyā² abhisambodhito attāme saṁvacchare Maho-daramātulena Maṇiakkhikanāgarājenābhiyācito visākha-puṇṇamādivase pañcabbikkhusataparivuto Kalyāṇidese³ Maṇiakkhikassa bhavanam upagantvā, tattha māpitarucira-ratanamaṇḍape manoharavarapallaṅke nisinno nāgarājena dibbannapānehi⁴ santappetvā nāgamānavikāṇikaraparivutu-tena⁵ dibbakuvalayavilepanādīhi pūjito tattha Dhammaṁ desetvā, utthāyāsanaṁ Sumanakūṭe padam dassetvā, pabbata-pāde divāvihāraṁ katvā, dighavāpicetiyatṭhāne ca⁶ ma-hābodhi⁷ tṭhāne ca imasmim mahāthūpatṭhāne ca thūpārā-matṭhāne ca sasāvako⁸ nisīditvā, samāpattim⁹ samāpajjitvā, Silācetiya¹⁰ tṭhāne ca¹⁰ tṭhātvā, devanāge samanūsāsītva Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Evam idam mahārāja tṭhānam catūhi Tathāgatehi sevi-taṁ, ettha¹¹ anāgate¹² Buddhassa bhagavato doṇamattāhi dhātūhi Dasabalassa rūpakāyam abhinimminītvā sayito vīsaṁratanasatamucco¹³ Ratanavālukacetiyo nāma asadiso mahāthūpo¹⁴ bhavissatīti,¹⁵ vatvā: “Bhante tam aham eva kārāpessāmīti,” vutte, “Bahūni¹⁵ te mahārāja kiccāni tāni kārāpehi,¹⁶ bhātukassa¹⁷ te Mahānāgassa putto Yaṭṭhāla-tisso nāma, tass’ atrajo Goṭṭābhayo nāma, tassa tanayo Kākavāṇṇatisso nāma rājā bhavissati, tassa putto Duṭṭha-gāmini¹⁸ Abhayo nāma rājā sayam mahāyodho¹⁹ dasama-

¹ B āgamāsi ² B inserts pi ³ B kalyāṇidese

⁴ B nānādibbannapānehi ⁵ B -mānavikāparivutena

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ S₂ inserts -cetiya-

⁸ S₂ sasāvakatṭhāne ca sāvako ⁹ S₂ omits samāpattim

¹⁰ S₂ B omīti ca ¹¹ S₂ etthānā-; B etthi’ anāgate

¹² S₂ inserts tam ¹³ B māpito vīsaratanasatucco

¹⁴ S₂ B’ asadisamahācetiyo ¹⁵ B bahū ¹⁶ B karohi

¹⁷ B bhātu° pana te mahā° atrajo Ghaṭṭālayakatisso
nāma tassa tanayo Ghoṭṭābhayo nāma tassa nattā

¹⁸ B Duṭṭhagāmaṇi ¹⁹ S₁ B omīti mahā-

hāyodhaparivuto Kaṇḍābhīdhānam¹ mahāyodhagajārā-
jam² āruyha Malayāto samāgantvā EḷāraDamiḷarājena³
saddhīm yujjhitvā vijitasā ngāmo samarajalanidhiviloṭhana-
mantho⁴ gaṇitasakalamahinaṇḍalo mahabbalo jalaṇidhi-
velāmekhalābhūmibhattā nattā te thūpaṃ ettha kārā-
pessatīti,”⁵ vatvā, rājānaṃ pasādesi.⁶

Tadā rājā, “Yadi me bhante nattā karissati⁷ kataṃ
yeva taṃ mayā ti,” dvādasahatthaṃ silāttambham āha-
rāpetvā, “Devānaṃpiyatissanarapatissa nattā Duṭṭhagā-
mini⁸ Abhayo nāma rājā imasmim padese thūpaṃ karo-
tīti,”⁹ akkharāni likhāpetvā tattha patitṭhāpesi.

Evāṃ therō dutiyadivase Mahāmeghavanam paṭigga-
hetvā, tattha atṭhasu thānesu pupphāni pūjento mahāma-
hīm kampetvā, saparivāro nagaram pavisitvā, rājagehe
bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane nisinno aggikkhandhopamaṃ
DasabalaDhammadesanaṃ¹⁰ desetvā,¹¹ janasaḥassam mag-
gaphalam pāpetvā Mahāmeghavanam¹² gato.

Tatīyadivase pi¹³ rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane
yeva āsivisopamaṃ¹⁴ desetvā,¹⁵ purisaḥassam Dhammā-
bhisamayaṃ karetvā, Mahāmeghavanam pāvīsi.¹⁶

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, theram
vanditvā, “Patitṭhitam nu kho bhante asmiṃ dīpe Bud-
dhasāsanam ti?” pucchitvā,¹⁷ “Mahārāja natth’ eva¹⁸
patitṭhitam ti,” vutte, “Kadā bhante patitṭhissatīti?”¹⁹
vatvā, “Yadā pana mahārāja uposathapavāraṇopasampa-
dādisaṅghakammattam ettha Satthussa āṇāya sīmā
baddhā bhavissati, tadā sāsanaṃ patitṭhissatīti,”²⁰ vutte,

¹ S₂ Kaṇḍābhi-

² S₂ B mahāyodhagajam

³ B Eḷāranāmakena Damiḷarājena

⁴ B -vilodhana-

⁵ B kārāpissa-

⁶ S_{1,2} pasādesīti

⁷ S₂ kāressa- ; B karissatī taṃ yeva kataṃ

⁸ B -piyatissa nattā Duṭṭhagāmaṇi

⁹ B kāressatīti

¹⁰ B -Dhammaṃ

¹¹ S₂ dassetvā

¹² B omits mahā-

¹³ S₁ omits pi

¹⁴ B āsivisopamadhammaṃ

¹⁵ S₁ dassetvā

¹⁶ B pāvīsi

¹⁷ S₂ inserts na tv eva

¹⁸ B omits natth’ eva

¹⁹ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti

²⁰ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti

"Buddhāpāya bhante anto 'hañ vasissāmi nagaram abhantaram katvā sīmañ sīghaṃ¹ bandhathāti," vatvā, "Tena hi mahārāja sīmāya gamanatthānañ jānāhīti," vutte, "Sādhu bhante ti," nagaram agamāsi.

Thero² catutthadivase pi rājagehe bluñjitvā, Nandanavane anamataggiyañ desetvā,³ pāpasahassānam⁴ amata-pūnam pāyetvā, Mahāmeghavanam upagañchi.

Taṃ divasañ rājā pāto 'va⁵ bheriñ carāpetvā, vihāramagganagarāni alaṅkārapetvā, sayañ sabbālaṅkārabhūsito alaṅkatanārīgaṇaparivuto devarājatilāya rathavaram āruyha, mahatā balakāyena nagaram anuvicaranto Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, there vanditvā, tehi saddhiṃ Kadam-banadiyā Pāsāṇatittham upagantvā, tattha Kuntamālake thatvā, maṅgalanāgayugopetañ hemaṅgalam ādāya, sīmatañ⁶ dassento vihārañ ca nagarañ ca padakkhiṇaṃ katvā sīmāgamanatthānañ⁷ kasanto Pāsāṇatittham⁸ eva gato.

Vuttañ h' etaṃ aṭṭhakathāyañ

Mahāpadumo⁹ Kuñjaro ca ubho nāgā sumaṅgalā Suvannanaṅgale yuttā paṭhame Kuntamālake.¹⁰ Caturaṅgamahāsena saha¹¹ therehi khattiyo Gahetvā naṅgalañ sīmañ¹² dassayanto arindamo. Samalaṅkatam puṇṇaghaṭaṃ nānārāgaḍhajañ subhañ Pātiñ candanacunṇaṃ ca dīpañ dhūpakatacchukañ Ādasañ¹³ kadaliṃ pupphasamuggaṃ kusumagghiyañ Sīmantinihi chattādiñ¹⁴ gahetvā parivārīto. Nānāturiyasaṅghuṭṭho¹⁵ balogha¹⁶ parivārīto Thutimaṅgalagītehi pūrayanto¹⁷ catuddisañ.

¹ B omits sīghaṃ

² Y so thero

³ B desetvā

⁴ S₂ -sahassāni

⁵ S₂ omits 'va

⁶ S₂ B sītañ

⁷ B sīmāthapanatthānañ

⁸ B -titthagato

⁹ B mahādumo

¹⁰ B kuntimālake

¹¹ S₂ saha

¹² S₂ sītañ ; B naṅgalasitañ

¹³ S₁ ādāya ; B ādāsā kadaliṃ pubbañ

¹⁴ B chattādi

¹⁵ S₁ -suriya-

¹⁶ B palogha-

¹⁷ S₁ pūjayanto

Sādhukāraninnādehi ¹ celukkhepasatehi ² ca
 Mahatā janapūjāya kasanto bhūmipo agā.³
 Vihārañ ca purañ c' eva ⁴ kurumāno padakkhiṇaṃ
 Sīmāya gamanattthānaṃ nadim patvā samāpayīti.
 Tatth' evaṃ sīmāmaggo veditabbo.

So 'yaṃ ⁵ Kadambanadiyā Pāsānatitthe Kuddavātakapā-
 sānato ⁶ Kumbhakāraāvātaṃ agamāsi, tato Mahānipapā-
 dapaṃ tato Kakudhapālīṃ, tato mahantam aṅgaṇarukkhaṃ,
 tato Khujjamātularukkhaṃ, tato Maruttapokkharaniṃ, ⁸
 tato Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvāraḥkoṭṭhakaṃ, tato Gaja-
 kumbhakapāsānaṃ, tato thusavattimajjhaṃ, ⁹ tato Abha-
 yavāpiyā Balākapaśānaṃ, tato mahāsusāpamajjhaṃ tato
 dighapāsānaṃ, ¹⁰ tato Caṇḍālagāmaṃ ¹¹ vāmena pariharitvā,
 atha ¹² Kammāradevassa vāmapasse nīcasusānaṃ, tato
 sīmānigrodhaṃ, tato veḷuvaṅgaṇaṃ, tato JotiyaGiri-
 Kumbhaṇḍabhidhānānaṃ ¹³ tiṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ assama-
 padāni anto katvā, anekesaṃ Paribbājakaṇaṃ ārāmaṃ
 vāmena pariharitvā, Hiyagallasamīpe ¹⁴ Dīyavāsa ¹⁵ Brāhma-
 ṇassa devagehaṃ, tato Telumapālīṃ, ¹⁶ tato Tālacatukkaṃ,
 tato assamaṇḍalaṃ vāmena pariharitvā Sasakapāsānaṃ, ¹⁷
 tato Marumbatittham ¹⁸ agamāsi.

Tato paṭṭhāya sīmāmagge naditātākena ¹⁹ uddhaṃ
 Sihasinānatittham ²⁰ gantvā, tīrato gacchanto Pāsānatitthe

¹ S_{1,2} -kāraninādehi

² B -satāhi

³ B chaṇapūjāya karonto bhūmipo akā

⁴ B purañ c' ettha

⁵ S₂ So māyaṃ

⁶ S₂ Kuddāvātapā-; B Kuṭṭavāta-

⁷ B mahānimpā-

⁸ B padumapokkha-

⁹ B omits tato thusa- . . . dighapāsānaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -pāsānakaṃ

¹¹ B -gāmaṃvāmena

¹² S₂ B omīti atha

¹³ B -Giriya-

¹⁴ B Bhiyaggallasamīpe

¹⁵ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁶ S₂ Neluma-; B veḷuvapālīṃ

¹⁷ S₂ Sakapā-; B Sasapāsānaṃ

¹⁸ B Marumpa-

¹⁹ B naditālāke

²⁰ S₂ Sihasa-

Kuḍḍavāṭakapāsānatṭhānam¹ upagantvā tattha²
atṭhāsi.³

Thero imañ sīmāmaggaṃ⁴ anupariyāyanto nimittāni
kittesi.

Vuttañ h' etañ tatth' eva.⁴

Nadipāsānatittham⁵ hi pāsānañ Kuḍḍavā⁶ taṇaṃ
Tato Kumbalavāṭaṃ ca Mahānipaṃ⁷ tato agā.
Tato Kakudhapālīṃ ca Mahāaṅgaṇakaṃ tato
Khujjamātularukkaṃ ca Maruttapokkharāṇi⁸ tato
Vijayārāmaṃyāne uttaradvārakotṭhato⁹
Gajakumbhakapāsānaṃ thusavattika¹⁰ majjhato.
Abhaye balāka¹¹ pāsānaṃ mahāsusānaṃ majjhato
Dīghapāsānaṃ gantvā Kammāradevavānato.
Nigrodham aṅgaṇaṃ gantvā Hiyagalla¹² samīpake
Diyavāsa¹³ Bhrāhmaṇassa devokaṃ pubbadakkhiṇaṃ.
Tato Telumapālīṃ¹⁴ ca tato Tālacatukkago¹⁵
Assamaṇḍalavāmena Sasapānaṃ¹⁶ tato agā.
Tato Marumba¹⁷ titthaṃ ca tato uddhaṃ nadim agā
Kūlanten' eva so yāva tittham maṅgalasammataṃ.¹⁸
Sīha¹⁹ sinānatitthena uggantvā tīrato vajāṃ²⁰
Pāsānatittham gantvāna²¹ nimittāni ghaṭṭayi²² isi.
Nimittena nimittantu²³ ghaṭṭite devamānusa
Sādhukāraṃ pavattesuṃ sāsanaṃ suppatitṭhitaṃ ti.

¹ S₂ Kuḍḍavāṭakapāsānaṃ ; B Kuṭṭakāvāṭakapāsāna-

² S₁ tatthā ³ B atṭhāsi vuttañ h' etañ tattha

⁴ S₂ omits tatth' eva

⁵ B gacchanto pāsānatittham hi ⁶ B Kuṭṭavā-

⁷ B tato Kumbhakāravāṭaṃ ca mahānipaṃ ; S₁ Kum-
balavāṭakaṃ ; S₂ Kumbhalavāṭakaṃ

⁸ B pādumapokkharāṇi ⁹ S₂ -kotṭhakaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -vattika- ; B thūpavattika- ¹¹ B palāka-

¹² B Bhiyaggalla- ¹³ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁴ S₂ Neluma- ; B veluva- ¹⁵ B -catukkato

¹⁶ B Sasapāsānaṃ ¹⁷ B Marumpa- ¹⁸ S₂ -sammata

¹⁹ S₂ Sīsa- ²⁰ B vajī ²¹ B gantvā

²² S₂ ghaṭṭhayī isi ; B ghaṭṭayi ²³ B nimittetu

Evam¹ thero raññā dinnāya sīra²sītāya mahāsīmāya nimittāni kittetvā, thūpārāmamālakādidvattiṃsa³khaṇḍa-sīmāyatthāya abbhantaraṇimittāni sīmā⁴ntaranimittāni ca kittetvā, vasudhādhanā⁵ janayanto abandhi khaṇḍasabba⁶ sīmāyo.

Kammavācāpariyosāne yeva nimittāni bahi katvā, sabbā⁷va tā sīmā hetthāpathavīsandhāraka⁸ udakapariyantaṃ katvā otariṃsu.

Iti Mahindatthero catutthe yeva divase yāva sāsanantaratadhānā tāva⁹ pavattamānaṃ sīmāṃ bandhitvā, pañcame divase rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane khaḍḍaniyapariyāyaṃ desetvā, janasaḥassam¹⁰ amatapānaṃ pāyetvā, evaṃ chaṭṭhame¹¹ divase gomayaṇḍim¹² sattame divase Dhammacakkappavattanaṃ desetvā,¹³ sattāhe¹⁴ yeva aḍḍhanavamaṃ¹⁵ pāṇasaḥassam abhisamayaṃ pāpetvā, sattavi¹⁶ṇayaṃ karonto Mahāmeghavane viḥāsī.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso: "Mahāmeghavane yathā siḥassa vāladhi¹⁷ koṭiparicumbitatthāne bodhigharaṃ hoti,¹⁸ dakkhiṇapādatthāne mahāpāsādo nāgaphaṇā¹⁹ kāro, vāmapādatthāne sannipāta²⁰ gharaṃ, nābhittāne dhātugharaṃ vāmodarapasse²¹ rāsīmālako, dakkhiṇaḥatthaṭṭhāne bhattagharāṃ,²² vāmahaṭṭhaṭṭhāne mahāthūpo bubbulākāro,²³ kaṇṭhaṭṭhāne kaṇṭhakūpo,²⁴ gīvaṃ²⁵ āvattetvā²⁶ dakkhiṇapassena oloketassa dīṭṭhinipātāṭṭhāne²⁷ munigharaṃ hoti.²⁸ Evaṃ siḥavikkantaṃ katvā mahantānaṃ viḥāro mahāvihāro ti," vatvā, tattha

¹ S² B omit sīra-

² B -khaṇḍasimattāya

³ S² omits sīm^o ⁴ B vasudhācalaṃ ⁵ S¹ khaṇḍasabba-

⁶ S² B -sandhārakaṃ

⁷ B omits tāva

⁸ B janasaḥassāni

⁹ B chaṭṭhe

¹⁰ B -ṇḍim

¹¹ S² B sandassetvā

¹² S² B sattāheṇ' eva

¹³ B aḍḍhanavapāṇasaḥassam

¹⁴ S² samatta-

¹⁵ S¹ vālayi-; S² vālayi-

¹⁶ B ahosi

¹⁷ S^{1,2} nāgavanā-

¹⁸ S¹ sannipātita-

¹⁹ B vāhedarapasse gasi-

²⁰ B mahābhattagharāṃ

²¹ B pupphulākāro

²² B kaṇṭhaphutthakūpo

²³ S² gīvāvattetvā

²⁴ B āvattitvā

²⁵ B nitthānipātāṭṭhāne

²⁶ B ahosi

Kālapāsādaṃ Loha¹ pāsādaṃ Salākaggāṃ Bhattaggāṃ
nahāpitapariveṇaṃ² dīghacaṇkaṃanapariveṇaṃ pha-
lagga³ pariveṇaṃ therapassaya⁴ pari⁵ veṇaṃ marugaṇa⁵-
pariveṇaṃ dīghasandasenā paṭissapariveṇaṃ⁶ rattitthāna-
divātthānacāṇkamanapokkharapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ katvā pa-
tiṭṭhāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Devānampiyavacanopagūhanāmo
Laṅkāyaṃ paṭhamam idaṃ⁷ mahāvihāraṃ
Rājā so sumati Mahāmahindattheram
Āgammāmalamatim ettha kārayitthāti.

Mahāvihārapaṭiggahanaṃ kathā.

Tato therō nagare piṇḍāya caritvā janasaṅgahaṃ karonto
rājagehe bhuñjitvā rājasaṅgahaṃ karonto⁸ chabbīsati-
divase⁹ Mahāmeghavane paṭiṭṭhitaTissārāmaṃ mahāvihāre
vasitvā, Missakapabbate pi¹⁰ vihāraṃ paṭiṭṭhāpetukāmo
āsāḥisukkapakkhassa terasame divase rājantepure¹¹ mahā-
appamādasuttantaṃ kathetvā, pācīnadvārato nikkhamitvā
Cetiyaḡirim āgamāsi.

Tadā rājā: "Therō amhe gāḥena¹² ovādena ovadi,¹³
gaccheyya¹⁴ nu kho ti?" ratham abhirūhitvā, tattha¹⁵ dve
ca deviyo āropetvā, mahābalenānugato Cetiyaḡiriṃ gantvā,
deviyo ekamantaṃ apakkamāpetvā, ativiya kilantarūpo¹⁶
therānaṃ samīpaṃ gantvā,¹⁷ "Kasmā tvam mahārāja
evarūpāya¹⁸ uṇḥavelāya¹⁹ kilamāno āgato 'sīti?" vutte,²⁰
"Gantukāmo²¹ nu kho dāni bhante ti," vatvā, "Na mayam

¹ B omits loha^o ² B sunahāta-; S₂ sunahāpita-

³ S₁ phalaggahana-; S₂ palagga-

⁴ S₁ theravassaya; S₂ theravassapari-

⁵ B māduḡaṇā- ⁶ B -paṭipariveṇaṃ ⁷ S₂ imaṃ

⁸ B karoti ⁹ S₂ chabbīsadi- ¹⁰ B omits pi

¹¹ S₁ rājantepure ¹² B bāḥena ¹³ B ovādi

¹⁴ B kuhiṃ gaccheyya ¹⁵ S₂ B omiṭ tattha

¹⁶ S₂ kilanta^o taṃ samīpaṃ ¹⁷ B patvā

¹⁸ B ajja evarūpāya ¹⁹ B uṇḥāya velāya

²⁰ B vutto ²¹ S₂ -kāmā

mahārāja gantukāmā api c' ettha vassam vasissāmāti,"
vutte, tam khaṇam yeva¹ kañcanacetiyaṅgaṇam² parik-
khipitvā atthasatthi³ lenesu³ kammam patitthāpetvā⁴
nagaram eva agamāsi.

Tam divasam eva rañño bhāgineyyo Mahārittho⁵ mahā-
macco rājanam anujānāpetvā, pañcapaṇṇāsāya jetthaka-
nitthabhātukehi saddhim therānam santike pabbajitvā,
ariyamaggapokkharāṇiyam avagāhitvā,⁶ maggañāṇoda-
kena kilesamalam dhovitvā, hirottappasātake nivāsetvā,
sīlavilepanena vilimpitvā,⁷ arahattamaṇḍaṇena maṇḍitvā
vimutti⁸ pupphadāmaṇḍam pilandhitvā, iddhipādapādukā⁹
āruyha, nibbānanagaram pavisitvā, Dhammapāsādam
āruyha¹⁰ nibbānamahā¹¹thale vicaranto ekaggasukha¹²-
samappito viharati.

Tadā dvāsatthi khīṇāsavā āsāhīpunaṇṇamadivase rañña¹³
dinnavihārā¹⁴ pātipadadivase vassam upagantvā, Cetiya-
girivihāre narāmarāṇam saṅghaṇṇam karontā viharimsu.

Tena vuttaṇ.

Devamanussagaṇā gaṇinantam
Taṇ ca gaṇam gaṇavitthatakittim,
Yātam upecca ca mānaya¹⁵mānā
Puññacayaṇ¹⁶ vipulam akarimsūti

Cetiya-girivihārapaṭiggahaṇakathā.

Tato theresu dasabhātikasamākulaṇ rājakulam pasā-
detvā Cetiya-girimhi vassam vasitvā assayujapunaṇṇama-
divase pavāraṇatthāya sannipatitesu, pācīnaYugandhara-

¹ B khaṇaṇ ñeva

² B kanakacetiyaṅgaṇam yeva kaṇḍakam parikkhipitvā

³ B lenesu sudhākammaṇ ⁴ S₂ B patthāpetvā

⁵ B mahā Ariṭṭho ⁶ B ogāhetvā ⁷ B vilimpetvā

⁸ S₂ vipatti- ⁹ S₁ -pādukāni; B -pādukam

¹⁰ S₂ abhiruhitvā; B abhiruyha ¹¹ B -mahātale

¹² B ekantasukha- ¹³ S₂ rañño dinnavihāraṇ

¹⁴ B -vihāre ¹⁵ B māniya- ¹⁶ S₁ puññamayaṇ

parikkhepato abbbhamahikādhūmaraja¹ Rāhuvippamuttan²
Buddhuppādatimanditassa lokaṁsā rāmaṇeyyakadassa-
nattham lokapāla³devatāhi pācīnadisāya ukkhittarajata-
mayam mahāādāsamaṇḍalan⁴ viya paññāyitvā, nemi⁵-
vattiyam gahetvā viparivattiya⁶+mānarajatacakkasas-
sirikam puṇṇacandamaṇḍalam⁷ ullaṅghitvā anilapatham
pātīpajji.⁸

Tadā rajataghataviniggatāhi khīradhārāhi dhoviyamāna-
disābhāgāya⁹ viya rajatavimāna¹⁰vippamutthehi muttāvali-
sumanakusumādāmaseta dukūlakumudavisarehi sampari-
kiṇṇāya viya ca¹¹ caturūpakkilesavimutta¹²puṇṇa¹³canda-
ppabhāsamudayobhāsītāya tāya¹⁴ rattiyā dvāsattīhi arah-
anto visuddhi¹⁵pavāraṇāya pavāresuṇi.¹⁶

Athāyasmā Mahindatthero¹⁷ kattikapuṇṇamādivase ari-
yaganaparivuto rājakulan¹⁸ gantvā, bhojanāvasāne : “Mahā-
rāja amhehi ciradittho¹⁹ Sammāsambuddho anāthavāsān²⁰
vasimba icchāma Jambudīpan²¹ gantun ti²²,” vatvā, “Nanu
bhante tumhe avocuttha parinibbuto Sammāsambuddho
ti?” vutte, “Kiṁ eā pi mahārāja parinibbuto atha khv assa²³
sarīradhātuyo tiṭṭhantīti,” vatvā, “Aññātān²⁴ bhante
karomi thūpan²⁵, dhātuyo kuto lacchānīti ?” vutte,
“Sumanena²⁶ saddhiṁ mantehi mahārājāti,” āha. Tato
raññā yācīto Sumanasāmaṇero, “Mahārāja tvaṁ vīthiyo-
sodhapetvā,²⁷ dhajapatākapuṇṇa²⁸ghatādihi alaṅkārapetvā,
saparijano²⁹ uposathan³⁰ samādiyitvā,³¹ sabbatālā³²+vacare
upatthapetvā, maṅgalavaravāraṇaṁ sabbālaṅkārapati-

¹ S₂ -rajo- ² B -devatāpācīna- ³ B nemi^o hutvā

⁴ S₂ B parivattiya- ⁵ B -maṇḍalan^o viya

⁶ S₂ -pajjittha ⁷ S₂ bhāga ; B -mānā disābhāgā viya

⁸ S₂ -vimānaccutehi ; B -vimānaviccutehi

⁹ S₁ omits ca ¹⁰ S₁ -vimutti- ¹¹ S₁ omits -puṇṇa-

¹² S₂ omits tāya ¹³ B visuddha- ¹⁴ S₁ B -pavāraṇaṁ

¹⁵ S₂ Mahāmahinda-

¹⁶ S₁ cirān

¹⁷ B Jambudīpagamanan ti

¹⁸ S₂ khvāssa

¹⁹ B Sumanasāmaṇerena

²⁰ B sodhetvā

²¹ S₂ -patākā ; S₁ omits -puṇṇa-

²² S₂ saparijanaṁ

²³ S₁ samādiyitvā

²⁴ B sabbatālā-

maṇḍitaṃ kārāpetvā,¹ upari c'assa² setacchattam ussāpetvā, sāyaṇhasama³ye Mahānāgavanuyyānābhimukho yāhi, addhā³ tasimīṃ thāne⁴ dhātuyo lacchasīti," āha. Tato thero Cetiyaḡirimiṃ gantvā, sāmaṇeram āmantetvā, "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana Jambudīpe tava ayyakam Asokaṃ Dhammarājaṃ⁵ Sakkaṃ ca devarājānaṃ⁶ upasaṅkamitvā dhātuyo ānehīti"⁷ āha, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sumano⁸ tāvad eva pattacīvaram ādāya, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Pāṭaliputtadvāre⁹ oru¹⁰ya, pācīnamahāsālamūle thapitaṃ Laṅkāniyamānaṃ mahābodhiṃ kattikachāṇapūjāhi pūjayantaṃ¹⁰ disvā, rañño santikaṃ gantvā, "Sahāyo te mahārāja Devānampiyatisso Buddhasāsane pasanno thūpam¹¹ patitthāpetukāmo hatthe te dhātuyo santi tā me dehīti," vatvā, tena Satthubhuttapattaṃ gahe¹²t¹²vā, gandhehi ubbat¹²tetvā,¹² varamuttasadisānaṃ dhātūnaṃ pūretvā, dinne taṃ gahe¹²t¹²vā, Sakkaṃ devarājānaṃ¹³ upasaṅkamitvā, "Kiṃ bhante Sumana āhiṇḍasīti?" vutte, "Mahārāja tvaṃ¹⁴ amhe Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ pesetvā kasmā pamajjasīti?" vatvā, "Na ppamajjāmi¹⁵ bhante kiṃ karomīti?" vutte,¹⁶ "Hatthe te dve dhātuyo atthi dakkhiṇadāthā ca dakkhiṇakkhakaṃ ca, tato dakkhiṇakkhakam mayhaṃ dehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sakkena devānaṃ indena yojanappamānaṃ, maṇithūpaṃ ugghātetvā,¹⁷ dakkhiṇakkhakadhātūṃ niharitvā, dinne taṃ ca gahe¹²t¹²vā Cetiyaḡirimi¹⁸ yeva patitthāsi.¹⁹

Tato Mahindapamukhā mahānāgā AsokaDhammarājena dinnadhātuyo Cetiyaḡirimi²⁰ yeva patitthāpetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāya²¹ Mahānāgavanam agamaṃsu.

¹ S₂ B kāretvā ² S₁ uparim assa ³ B tvaṃ addhā

⁴ S₂ omits thā^o ⁵ B Dhammarājānaṃ ⁶ S₂ -rājāṃ

⁷ S₂ nehīti ⁸ B Sumanasāmaṇero

⁹ B -puttanagaradvāre ¹⁰ B pūjīyamānaṃ

¹¹ S₁ thūpā ¹² B gandhodakehi ubbattitvā

¹³ S₂ -rājāṃ ¹⁴ S₁ tuvaṃ

¹⁵ S₁ ppamajjamīti ; B pamajjiti ¹⁶ B omits vutte

¹⁷ S₂ utthāpetvā ¹⁸ S₁ Cetigirimhi ¹⁹ S₁ atthāsi

²⁰ S₁ Cetigirimhi ²¹ B -cchāyāya

Rājā pi sāmaṇerena vuttappakāraṃ pūjāsakkāraṃ katvā, hatthikkhandhavaragato maṅgalaḍantimatthake ¹ setacchattaṃ dhārayamāno Mahānāgavanaṃ patvā, "Sace ayaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa ² (dhātu, setacchattam apanamatu, maṅgalamātaṅgo jannukehi bhūmiyaṃ patitṭhahatu, dhātucanḍotakam ³ matthake me ⁴ patitṭhahatūti," cintetvā, saha cittuppadena sabbe te tathā bhūte disvā, amaten' eva abhisittagatto ⁵ dhātucanḍotakam ibha-kumbhe ⁶ ṭhapesi.

Pamudito nāgo kuṇḍanādaṃ ⁷ nadi, mahāmegho utṭhahitvā pokkharavassaṃ vassi, udakapariyaṇṇaṃ katvā mahābhūmicālo ahosi, "Paccante pi ⁸ nāma Sammāsambuddhassa dhātu patitṭhahissatīti," devamanussaṃ pamodayiṃsu, atha ⁹ so gajarājā anekatālāvacara ¹⁰ parivuto ¹¹ ativiya ulārena pūjāsakkārena sakkariya ¹² māno ¹³ pacchimadisābhimukho ¹⁴ hutvā, ¹⁵ apasakkanto yeva ¹⁶ nagarassa puratthimadvāraṃ tava gantvā puratthimadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, sakalanagarena ulāraya pūjāya kayiramānāya dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā, thūpārāmaṃ gantvā, tattha purimikānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ Dhammakaraṇaṃ ¹⁷ kāyabandhanam udakasāṭikan ti ¹⁸ imesaṃ tiṇṇam paribhogacetiyānaṃ nihitatṭhānam purato ¹⁹ katvā, tassa pacchimadisābhāge bodhirukkhatṭhāne thūpābhimukho ²⁰ hutvā, dhātum oropetuṃ na danto aṭṭhāsi. ²¹

Atha rājā kaṇṭhaka ²² samākiṇṇasākhāhi ²³ kadamba-pupphikādihi nānāgacchehi parivutaṃ taṃ padesaṃ sodhā-

¹ B -hatthimatthake

² B -sambuddhadhātu-

³ B dhātucanḍotakam

⁴ S₁ omits me

⁵ B abhisittagatto

⁶ B gajakumbhe

⁷ B kuṇḍanādaṃ

⁸ S₁ pi hi nāma

⁹ B atha so gajo

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ S₁ -parivuto pi

¹² B sakkāriya

¹³ S₁ inserts nāgo

¹⁴ S₁ -disāyābhimukho

¹⁵ S₂ B insert va

¹⁶ B apasakkanto yeva

¹⁷ B dhamakaraṇam

¹⁸ B udakasāṭikan ti

¹⁹ B purato ca

²⁰ B thūpārāmābhimukho

²¹ B na danto aṭṭhāsi

²² B kaṇṭhaka-

²³ S₂ B -sākhēhi

petvā, viditagajavarādhippāyo chinnotikāya¹ Abhayavāpiyā sīghasīgham² mattikapiṇḍam³ āharāpetvā, karivara-kumbhappamāṇaṃ vatthum katvā, itthikā pi⁴ kārāpetum ārabhi.

Tadā kuṇjaro katipāhaṃ tasmiṃ thāne divā surabhikusumasamalaṅkate maṇḍape thatvā⁵ rattim thūpaṭṭhānābhūmim pariyāyati.

Tato rājā vatthum cināpetvā:⁷ “Kīdiso⁸ bhante thūpo katabbo ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Vihirāsīsādiso mahārājāti,” vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” jaṅghappamāṇaṃ⁹ thūpaṃ cināpetvā,¹⁰ dhāturopanattāya mahāsakkāraṃ kāresi, sakalanāgarā ca¹¹ jānapadā ca dhātumahāṃ dassanattāya sannipatiṃsu.

Tasmiṃ samaye Dasabalassa dhātusariraṃ dviradindakumbhato sattatālapamāṇaṃ vehāsam abbhuggantvā, tehi tehi dhātupadesehi¹² channaṃ¹³ vaṇṇānam udakadhārā ca aggikkhandhe ca pavattetvā, tato nikkhantaudakaphusitehi Tambapaṇṇitthalassa¹⁴ parilāhaṃ vūpasametvā, gaṇḍambamūle¹⁵ Dasabalassa pāṭihāriyasadisam¹⁶ mahājanassa yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā, otaritvā rañño matthake patitṭhāsi. Rājā saphalam manussattapaṭilābhan ti maññamāno, mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ katvā, dhātum patitṭhāpesi. Saha dhātupatitṭhānena mahābhūmicālo ahosi.

Tasmim pana dhātu pāṭihāriye cittam pasādetvā, rañño

¹ B viditagajādippāyatāya chinnotakāya

² S₂ sīghaṃ ; B sīghaṃ sīghaṃ mattikaṃ

³ B omits -piṇḍam ⁴ B itthakarāsiṃ ⁵ S₂ ṭhapetvā

⁶ S₁ -tṭhāne ⁷ S_{1,2} vināpetvā ; B vināsetvā

⁸ B kīdiso ⁹ B jaghanappamāṇaṃ

¹⁰ B vināsetvā ; S_{1,2} vināpetvā ¹¹ B omits ca

¹² S₁ dhātupadehi ¹³ S₂ chabbaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B Tambapaṇṇitalassa

¹⁵ S_{1,2} gaṇḍabbamūle ; B gaṇḍambarukkhamūle

¹⁶ B -sadise pāṭihāriye cittam pasādetvā rañño bhātā
Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhim
pabbaji, omitting from mahājanassa to pana dhātu-

bhātā Maṭṭābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena
saddhīm pabbajī. Evam antonagarato ca ¹ bahina-
garato ca pabbajitāni tiṇṣabbhikkhusahassāni ahesuṃ.

Niṭṭhite ca pana thūpasmiṃ rājā ca ² rājābhātaro ca
deviyo ca amaccā ca nāgarā ca jānapadā ³ ca devanāga-
yakkhānam pi vimhayakaram paccēkapūjam ⁴ akāṃsu.

Tena vuttam. ⁵

Sakadhātusarīrakena ⁶ p'evam
Parinibbānagato pi lokanātho,
Janatāya hitam sukhaṃ ca sammā
Bahudhā 'kāsi ṭhite kathā 'va kā ti?

- Dhātāvāgamanakathā.

Ito pubbe āyasmato ⁷ Mahāmahindassa ⁸ samaṇindassa
uyyānapaṭiggahaṇadivase yeva Anulā ⁹ devī Mahāmegha-
vanam gantvā Dhammam sutvā, pañcahi itthisatehi
saddhīm dutiyaphalam patvā, pabbajitukāmā hutvā, rañño
tam attham ārocesi. Rājā tassā vacanam sutvā, "Anulā ¹⁰
devī bhante ¹¹ saparisā pabbajitukāmā pabbajethanan ti,"
vatvā, "Na mahārāja mātugāmanā no pabbajetum kappati,
atthi Pāṭaliputte pana me ¹² bhaginī Saṅghamittā nāma
bahussutā bhikkhunī, imasmiṃ ca ¹³ mahārāja dīpe ¹⁴ puri-
makānam ¹⁵ tiṇṇam Sammāsambuddhānam bodhi patitṭhāsi,
amhākaṃ ¹⁶ Bhagavato pi sarasaramsijālavisajjakena ¹⁷
bodhinā ¹⁸ idha patitṭhātabbam, tasmā tava sahāyakassa ¹⁹
sāsanam pahineyyāsi yathā Saṅghamittā mahābodhidu-

¹ B omits ca ² S₁ omits rājā ca ³ S₂ jāvapānapadā

⁴ S₁ paccēkabuddham pūjō; B paccakkham

⁵ S₂ omits tena vuttam ⁶ B -sarīrakena paha

⁷ S₂ āyasmā ⁸ B Mahindassa ⁹ B Anulā

¹⁰ B Anulā ¹¹ S₂ bhante devi ¹² B mama

¹³ S₂ omits ca ¹⁴ S₁ dīpesu ¹⁵ S₁ purimikānam

¹⁶ B amhākaṃ pana Bhag^o sarīraramsijālavisajjanakena

¹⁷ S₂ -vissajanakena ¹⁸ B bodhinā pi

¹⁹ B sahāyakassa nam

mindato dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹ ādāya āgaccheyya,² sā
imam pabbājessatīti³ vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” therassa
vacanaṃ sampañicchitvā, antovasse ekadivasaṃ therassa⁴
santike sannisinno sabbāmaccehi⁵ mantetvā, Ariṭṭhaṃ
nāma attano bhāgineyyam amaccaratanam āmantetvā,
“Sakkhissasi tvaṃ tāta sahāyassa me Dhammāsokassa
santikaṃ⁶ gantvā, mahābodhinā saddhim ayyaṃ⁷ Saṅ-
ghamittattherim ānetun ti?” vatvā, “Sakkhissāmi sace⁸
me pabbajjam anujānissasīti,”⁹ vutte, “Gaccha tāta therim¹⁰
ānetvā pabbajjāhīti,” pesesi.

So rañño ca¹¹ therassa ca sandesam ādāya, vanditvā,
assayujamāse sukkapakkhassa dutiyadivase saporiso Jam-
bukolapattānam gantvā, nāvam abhiruḍḍha, samuddam
uttaritvā, therādhittānavasena nikkhantadivaseṇ¹² eva
Pāṭaliputtam agamāsi.

Anulā devī pana¹³ pañcahi antepurikāsatehi pañcahi ca
puravilāsinīsatehi saddhim dasasilaṃ samādāya kāsāya-
vasanā¹⁴ pabbajitukāmā theriyāgamaṇam pekkhamānā
nagarass’ ekadese¹⁵ upassayaṃ kārapetvā vasaṃ kappesi.¹⁶

Ariṭṭho pi kho amacco gatadivasaṃ eva Dhammāsoka-
narindaṃ disvā, rājasandesam dassetvā, therasandesam¹⁷
vadanto: “Sahāyassa kira te bhātujāyā pabbajjam¹⁸.
ākaṅkhamānā gahitabbatā viharati, tam pabbājetum
ayyaṃ¹⁹ Saṅghamittattherim paññāhi tāya eva²⁰ saddhim
bodhisākhā²¹ dakkhiṇaṃ ti,” āha. Tathā²² Saṅghamit-

¹ S₁ omits -mahā-

² S₂ gaccheyya

³ B sā imā pabbājissatīti

⁴ B therasantike

⁵ S₂ amaccehi

⁶ B santike

⁷ S₂ ayyaSaṅghamittam therim

⁸ B deva sace

⁹ S₂ anujānissanti; B anujānissatīti; S₁ anujayissatīti

¹⁰ B therim āharitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits ca; B rañño c’eva

¹² S₂ divase yeva

¹³ S₂ ca; B Anulā devī pi

¹⁴ B kāsāvavasanā

¹⁵ S₁ ekapadese

¹⁶ S₂ saṃkappesi; B kāresi

¹⁷ B therassa sandesaṃ ca dadanto

¹⁸ B pabbajjāya kaṅkhamānā

¹⁹ S₁ ayyaSaṅgha^o

²⁰ S₁ evaṃ

²¹ S₂ omits bodhi-; B -sākhāṃ ca

²² B omits tathā

tattheriṇ ca upasaṅkamitvā tam ev' attham paṭinivedesi.¹

Sā tāvad eva piturājasantikaṃ² gantvā, bhātuttheravacanaṃ samārocetvā,³ "Gacchāṃ' aham mahārāja Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ⁴ ti," vatvā, "Amma putto pi me⁵ Mahindatthero nattā⁶ ca Sumanasāmaṇero maṃ chinnahatthaṃ vīya karonto Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gatā, tassa me⁷ te apassantassa uppanno soko tava mukham passantassa vūpasammati, idāni maṃ sutavirahasokasāgare nimujjāpentī kathaṃ gacchasīti?"⁸ vuttaṃ naravīravacanaṃ sutvā, "Garuṃ⁹ kho¹⁰ me¹¹ mahārāja bhātuttheravacanaṃ Anulā¹² pi khattiyā itthisahassaparivutā pabbajjāpurekkhārā maṃ paṭimāneti, gacchāmi mahīpālāti," vatvā, "Tena hi amma mahābodhiṃ gahe tvā¹³ 'va gacchāhīti," vuttā,¹⁴ "Sādhūti," sampatīcehi.

Atha rājā: "Kappānalo kira sakalalokaṃ jhāpetvā¹⁵ bodhiṭṭhānaṃ¹⁶ pucchā gacchati, tassa matthakena pubbe Cakkavattinā pesito gajaratanaṃ¹⁷ pi gantuṃ nāsakki, evaṃ mahiddhike mahābodhiduminde satthaṃ ko¹⁸ nipātetī? nipātitaṃ¹⁹ satthaṃ kathaṃ²⁰ tassa pavissati? sattham anipātetvā khaṇḍituṃ bodhisākhā²¹ na sakkā, akhaṇḍitā sākhā Laṅkaṃ²² kathaṃ gacchati?"²³ evaṃ asatthagghātārahaṃ mahābodhiyā²⁴ sākhaṃ Laṅkādiṇaṃ kathaṃ nu kho pesessāmīti?"²⁵ cintetvā, amacce pucchitvā, Mahādevābhīdhānena ekenāmacceṇa,²⁶ "Santi deva bahū paṇḍitā bhikkhū ti," vutte, "Sādhūti," bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhojetvā,

¹ B nivedesi ² S₂ omits -rāja-

⁴ B Tampa-

⁷ S₂ omits me

¹⁰ S₂ omits kho

¹³ B gahe tvā ca

¹⁶ S₂ B bodhiṭṭhānaṃ

¹⁸ S₂ B pātitaṃ

¹⁹ B kathaṃ tassaṃ pavissati

²⁰ B bodhisākhāṃ

²³ S₂ B mahābodhisākhāṃ

²⁵ S₂ amaccena

² S₂ omits -rāja-

⁵ B omits me

⁸ B gacchatīti

¹¹ S₁ omits me

¹⁴ S₁ vutte

¹⁷ B ko nipātiyati

²² B gacchissati

²⁴ B pesissā-

³ B samārocitvā

⁶ B nattā ca me

⁹ B garu

¹² B Anulā devī pi

¹⁵ B tāpetvā

¹⁸ B ko nipātiyati

²¹ B gacchissati

²⁴ B pesissā-

“Gantabbam nu kho bhante Bhagavato bodhinā Laṅkādi-
paṃ no ti?” puechi.

Tam sutvā Moggaliputtatissatthero :¹ “Gantabbam
mahārāja mahābodhinā² Laṅkādi paṃ ti,” vatvā, pañca-
nettassa Bhagavato pañca mahāadhiṭṭhānāni rañño āro-
cesi.

Katham? Bhagavā kira mahāparinibbānamañce ni-
panno Laṅkādi pe mahābodhipatitṭhāpanatthāya³ : “Rājā
Dhammāsoko mahābodhigahaṇattham gamissati, tadā
dumindassa dakkhiṇamahāsākhā sayam⁴ eva chinditvā
suvannakataḥe patitṭhahatūti,”⁵ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam ekam
adhiṭṭhānam.

“Tato pattehi⁶ ca phalehi ca chabhaṇṇa Buddhara-
miyo⁷ muñcatūti,”⁸ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam dutiyam adhiṭṭhā-
nam.

“Tato mahābodhi valāhakagabbham⁹ pavisitvā sattāham
santiṭṭhatūti” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam tatiyam adhiṭṭhānam.

“Thūpārāmacetiye mayham dakkhiṇakkhakhadhātupatitṭhā-
nadiyase yamakapāṭihāriyam karotūti” adhiṭṭhāsi.
Idam catuttham adhiṭṭhānam.

“Laṅkādi pe yeva¹⁰ me dopamattā dhātuyo mahācetiye
patitṭhānakāle Buddhavesam gahetvā vehāsam abbhug-
gantvā yamakapāṭihāriyam karontūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam
pañcamam adhiṭṭhānam ti.

Rājā imāni pañca¹¹ adhiṭṭhānāni sutvā, sañjātapitipā-
mojjo Pāṭaliputtato yāva mahābodhi tāva sattayojanikam
maggam sodhāpetvā, tattha dhavalavipulayālukam okiritvā,
lājapañcamāni¹² kusumāni vikiritvā, vividhajjutivisaradha¹³-
japatākānekaśaḥsam ussāpetvā, evam anekadhā añjasam
bhusāpetvā, suvaṇṇakataḥatthāya bahūni varakanakāni

¹ B Mahāmoggalitissatthero

² B omits mahā-

³ B patitṭhāya

⁴ B sayam eva vicchijjitvā

⁵ S₁ patitṭhatu ⁶ S₂ paccattehi ⁷ S₂ B omit -Buddha-

⁸ B muncantu ti

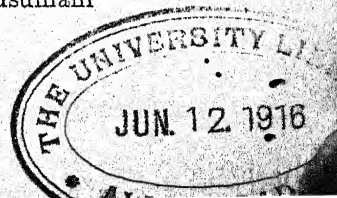
⁹ S₂ valāhagabbham

¹⁰ S₂ 'va

¹¹ S₁ pañcam adhiṭṭhā-

¹² S₂ lājapañcayamaka-; B lājapañcamakusumāni

¹³ B vividhajjutivisada-



¹⁹ S₂ anekaturiyam ghuttamahā-

yitvā, sāṇiyā parikkhipitvā, gaṇapāmokkhānam mahātherā-
ṇaṃ saḥassena sakalaJambudipe pattābhisekānaṃ rājunaṃ
saḥassena ca attānaṃ ca mahābodhiṃ¹ ca parivārayitvā,
mūle ṭhatvā, añjalim paggaḥetvā mahābodhim ullokesi.

Tadā mahābodhiyā khaṇḍhaṃ ca dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya²
catuhatthappamāṇam padesaṃ ca ṭhapetvā avasesam
adassanam agamāsi.³

Tena vuttaṃ.

Tassā⁴ dakkhiṇasākhāya catuhatthappamāṇakam

Thānaṃ⁵ khaṇḍhaṃ ca ṭhapaṇitvā⁶ sākhā antaradhāyisun⁷
ti.

Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā, sañjātapītisomanasso aññaṃ
kattabbam apassitvā,⁸ mahābodhiyā sabbam issariyam
pariccajanto: "Ahaṃ⁹ bhante imam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā
tuttho mahābodhim sakalaJambudiparajjena pūjemīti,"¹⁰
ariyasanghassa vatvā, abhisekam adāsi.

Atha rājā sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito alaṅkātarājasahassa-
parivuto mahābodhim pupphadhūpagandhādīhi¹¹ pūjetvā,
tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, atthasu ṭhānesu vanditvā,
vutthāya¹² añjalim paggayha ṭhatvā, saccavacanakiriyāya
bodhim¹³ gaṇhitukāmo yāva mahābodhiyā dakkhiṇasākhā¹⁴
tāva uddham¹⁵ katvā, ṭhapitassa sabbaratanamayassa
pīṭhassa upari suvaṇṇakataṭhaṃ ṭhapāpetvā, sayam pācinā-
bhimukho suvaṇṇasopānena ratanapīṭham āruyha, suvaṇ-
ṇatulikaṃ gahetvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilāyā le-
khaṃ katvā, "Yadi mahābodhinā Laṅkādīpe patitṭhātabbam,
sacāhaṃ Buddhasāsane nibbematiko, mahābodhi¹⁶ sayam

¹ B mahābodhimūlaṃ ca parivā^o añjalim pagga^o bodhim

² S₂ -bodhisākhāya ³ B agami ⁴ B tassa

⁵ S₂ ṭhānaṃ ca khaṇḍhaṃ ⁶ B ṭhapetvā

⁷ B antaradhārayun ⁸ B adisvā ⁹ S₁ āha bhante

¹⁰ B puje^o ti attano issariyaṃ datvā sanghassa vatvā
saḥassavāraṃ abhisekaṃ adāsi ¹¹ B pupphadhuma-

¹² S₂ utthāya; B omits vutthāya

¹³ B mahābodhim ¹⁴ B mahāsākhā ¹⁵ S₂ B uccaṃ

¹⁶ S₂ mahābodhissa me vanditvā

eva chinditvā imasmim suvaṇṇakatāhe patitthahatūti,¹ saccakiriyam akāsi.

Saha saccakiriyāya² bodhisākhā³ manosilāya paricchinaṭṭhānena⁴ chinditvā,⁵ gandhaḥalalapūrassa suvaṇṇakatāhassa upari aṭṭhāsi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Lekhaṭṭhāne mahābodhi chinditvā sayam eva sā Gandhakaddamapūrassa katāhassoparitthitā⁶ ti.

Atha rājā mūle⁷ lekhāya upari tivaṅgule padese aññāṃ lekham paricchindi, tato tāvad eva bubbulakā⁸ hutvā dasa mahāmūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, puna uparūpari⁹ tivaṅgule¹⁰ tivaṅgule aññā mūla lekhā paricchindi, tāhi¹¹ pi dasadasa-bubbulakā hutvā navutī mūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, paṭhamakā¹² dasamahāmūlāni¹³ caturaṅgulamattaṃ nikkhantā itare pi gavakkhaḥalasadisaṃ anusibbantā nikkhantā, ettakam pāṭihāriyaṃ rājā ratanapīṭhamatthake ṭhito¹⁴ yeva disvā, aññālim paggayha mahānādaṃ nadi, anekāni bhikkhusahasāni sādhuḥkāraṃ adasiṃsu,¹⁵ sakalarājaseṇā¹⁶ unnādiṃ ahoṣi, celukkhepa¹⁷ saḥassāni pavattayimiṃsu,¹⁸ paṭhavito yāva Akanitthā devā sādhuḥkāraṃ pavattayimiṃsu. Rañño imam pāṭihāriyaṃ¹⁹ passantassa pītiyā nirantaram phūṭasārīrassa²⁰ aññālim paggaḥetvā²¹ ṭhitass' eva mahābodhi sayam eva²² mūlasatena²³ suvaṇṇakatāhe patitthāsi.

Tena vuttaṃ

¹ S₁ patitthātī ti

² S₂ sacchi-

³ S₁ bodhisākhāya

⁴ S₁ B -ṭhāne

⁵ B chajjitvā

⁶ S₂ -patitthitā; B chijjitvā

⁷ S₂ mūlalekhā; B mūlalekhāya

⁸ B pupphulakā

⁹ B upari

¹⁰ B tivaṅgule once

¹¹ B tāhi dasadasapupphulakā

¹² B paṭhamataradasamahāmūlā

¹³ S₂ -mūlā

¹⁴ B ṭhito 'va

¹⁵ S₂ B akaṃsu

¹⁶ B unnādi ahoṣi

¹⁷ S₂ -satasahasāni

¹⁸ S_{1,2} pavattiṃsu

¹⁹ S₁ inserts disvā

²⁰ S₁ puṭha-

²¹ B ṭhitass' eva mahājanassa ca mahābo° mūlasatena

²² S₂ omits sa° eva

²³ S₂ mūlasatte

Evam satena mūlanam tattha¹ sā gandhakaddame
Patitthāsi mahābodhi pasādentī² mahājanan ti.

Tassā³ dasa mahāmūlā suvaṇṇakatahatalam āhaacca
atthamsu, avasesā navūti⁴ anupubbena vaddhamānakā
hutvā gandhakalalam oruyha thitā, tassā ubbedhena
dasahattho khandho hoti catuhatthā catuhatthā⁵ pañca
mahāsākhā pañcāhi yeva phalehi patimaṇḍitā, khuddaka-
sākhānam⁶ pana sahasam hoti. Evam⁷ suvaṇṇakatahe
patitthitamattāya mahābodhiyā salilācalāvasāne⁸ mahā-
bhūmicālo ahosi, gagane devadundubhiyo⁹ nadiṃsu, pab-
batānam naccehi devatānam sādhu-kārehi yakkhānam
bhimkārehi¹⁰ asurānam thutisaddehi¹¹ Brahmanam ap-
pothanehi meghānam gajjitehi catuppadānam ravehi pak-
khīnam virutehi sabbatālāvacarānam¹² sakasakapaṭibhānehi
pathavito yāva Akanitthā ekakolāhalam ekaninnādam ahosi.
Pañcasu sākhasu phalapattato nilapitalohitodātādichab-
bannarasmiyo nikkhamitvā sakalacakkavālam ratanago-
pāna¹³ sīvinaddham viya kurumānā yāva Brahmālokā ab-
bhuggacchiṃsu.¹⁴ Tato patthāya satta divasāni¹⁵ mahābodhi
himavalāhakagabbham¹⁶ pavisitvā na kassa ci paññāyanti
atth āsi.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ.

Sakaṭāham¹⁷ mahābodhi uggantvāna tato nabham,
Atthāsi himagabbhamhi sattāhāni adassanā¹⁸ ti.

Rājā ratanapīṭhato oruyha taṃ sattāhaṃ taṃ vasanto
nirantaram mahābodhipūjam anekadhā¹⁹ kāresi, sattame

¹ B tattha ssa ² S_{1,2} pasādentī ³ B tassa

⁴ B navuti mūlā ⁵ S₁ inserts ca

⁶ B khuddakasākhā pana sa^o ahosi ⁷ S₂ omits evam

⁸ B salilāvasānā ⁹ B devadudrubhiyo ¹⁰ B himkārehi

¹¹ S₂ B -jappehi ¹² B sabbatālāva- ¹³ S₁ -gopālana-

¹⁴ S₁ -gañchiṃsu ¹⁵ S₁ divasāya

¹⁶ B mahāvalāhaka- ¹⁷ B sakaṭāhā

¹⁸ B adassanā; S₁ adassanan ¹⁹ B anekavidhā

divase sabbadisāhi¹ himaraṃsiyo² ca āvattitvā³ mahā-
bodhim eva pavisiṃsu.⁴

Vigatahimavalāhake vippasannacakkavāḷagabḷhe mahā-
bodhi paripuṇṇa⁵ khandhasākhāpasākhānikarā pañcapha-
lapatimaṇḍitā suvaṇṇakaṭāhe patitṭhitā⁶ va⁷ paññāyittha.

Vuttam⁸ h' etaṃ.

Suddhe⁹ nabhasi dissittha sakatāham patitṭhitā,
Mahājanassa sabbassa mahābodhi manoramā ti.

Evam mahābodhi vidhapāṭihāriyaṃ nimmale gagana-
tale sandassetvā, tṭhitā Candaguttarājakumāreṇa kesaricam-
māvanaddhāya¹⁰ haricandanabheriyā pahāre¹¹ dinne¹²
mahājanam tosetvā, Sakkabhavanā¹³ Saṅkassanagaraṃ
jinavaro viya mahitalam otarī.

Tena vuttam

Pavattamhi¹⁴ mahābodhi vividhe pāṭihāriye,
Vimhāpayanti janatam paṭhavitalam¹⁵ oruhitī.¹⁶

Rājā tehi pāṭihāriyehi sañjātapītivego taruṇamahābodhiyā
sabbam issariyaṃ pariccajanto: “Soḷasamahādesālaṅka-
tena¹⁷ sakalaJambudīparajjena¹⁸ taruṇamahābodhim pūjes-
sāmiti,”¹⁹ vatvā, Anotattodakena abhisekaṃ datvā, sattāham
tattha aṭṭhāsi.

Asandhimittā pi devī soḷasarājadārāsahashe²⁰ saddhim
mahābodhim sababharanena pūjetvā,²¹ vividhasurabhiku-

¹ B sabbāhi disāhi

² S₂ maṇḍaramsiyo

³ B āvattetvā

⁴ S₁ pavisiṃsu

⁵ S₁ - puṇṇam

⁶ S₁ ca

⁷ S₂ vuttam etaṃ

⁸ B biddhe nabhasi dissattha sakatāhe

⁹ S₂ B pahāram

¹⁰ B dinnena

¹¹ S₂ B omiṭ Sakka°

¹² S₁ pavattitamhi ; B pavattayī

¹³ S₁ pathavītalem oruhitī

¹⁴ B otarīti

¹⁵ B -mahāpadesālaṅkatena

¹⁶ S₂ -dīpe

¹⁷ B pūjissāmiti

¹⁸ B -rājadāra- ; S₁ -rājadāri-

¹⁹ B pūjitvā

sumopahāram adāsi. Sabbe rājāno pi maṇikanakakiritasa-
hassena pūjayimsu.

Mahābodhi assayujamāse sukkapakkhapanarasūposatha-
divase sāyaṇhāsamaye suvaṇṇakataṭṭhe patitṭhāsi.¹

Tato himagabbha²sattāham abhisekasattāhaṇ ca vītina-
metvā, rājā kālapakkhass' uposathadivase mahābodhim
setaturaṅgabhāsure samussitasitātapatte³ vibhūsitārathē
ṭhapetvā, pūjento alaṅkatamaggena ekadivasen' eva Pāṭali-
puttam pavisitvā, kattikamāse juṇhapakkhassa pātipada-
divase pācinamahāsālamūle alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍape ṭhapesi.
Suvāṇṇakataṭṭhe patitṭhitadivasato sattarasame divase
mahābodhiyā⁴ abhinavānkurā pātur ahesuṃ.

Te⁵ pi disvā pasanno rājā puna mahābodhim sakala-
Jambudīpa⁶rajjena pūjetvā, atimanoharam vividhabodhi-
pūjam kārāpesi.

Tena⁷ vuttam.

Iti Kusumapure sare⁸ saramsā
Bahuvīdhacārudhajākulā visālā
Surucirapavarorubodhipūjā
Marunaracittavikāsinī ahoṣīti.⁹

Sā paṇāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evaṃ Dhammāsoka-
mahānarindena¹⁰ gahitā.

Katham Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā ti?

Atha rājā Dhammāsoko pattachalabhiññam attano
dhītaram Saṅghamittattherim āmantetvā, "Ayye dāni
mahābodhim ādāya Laṅkādiṇam gacchāhīti,"¹¹ vatvā, Vidhu-
rindam nāgarājam¹² āmantetvā, "Tvam¹³ saparivāro mahā-
bodhim paripālehi,"¹⁴ vatvā, aṭṭhārassa devatākulāni ānetvā,¹⁵
"Tumhe saparivārā mahābodhim¹⁶ parirakkhathāti" vatvā,

¹ S₂ patitṭhahi ² S₂ -gabbhe ³ B samussitātapattavi-

⁴ B mahābodhiyām abhi- ⁵ B tāni pi disvā

⁶ S₁ -dipe ⁷ S₂ vuttam hi ⁸ B pure

⁹ S₁ akāsi ti ¹⁰ S₂ B omit -mahā- ¹¹ B nāgarājanam

¹² S₂ tvam parivāro ¹³ B āmantetvā

¹⁴ B mahābodhiparikkhārathā; S₂ parikkhathā; S₁ pari-
rakkhatā

tathā aṭṭha khattiyakulāni aṭṭha seṭṭhikulāni aṭṭha Brāhmaṇakulāni aṭṭha kuṭumbikakulāni¹ aṭṭha vāṇijakulāni aṭṭha dhanuggahakulāni aṭṭha taracehakulāni² aṭṭha kaliṅgakulāni³ aṭṭha kappakakulāni⁴ aṭṭha balatthakulāni aṭṭha pesakarakulāni aṭṭha kumbhakarakulāni aṭṭha mālākarakulāni aṭṭha gandhakarakulāni aṭṭha sibbakakulāni⁵ aṭṭha sūdakakulāni aṭṭha kammarakulāni aṭṭha lohakarakulāni aṭṭha suvaṇṇakarakulāni aṭṭha vadḍhakikulāni aṭṭha cittakarakulāni aṭṭha ātojjavāḍakakulāni⁶ aṭṭha chattakarakulāni aṭṭha uyyānapālakulāni datvā, tesu divasakaravaṇṇasajātāni⁷ Vedisadeviyā⁸ sahodarāṇaṃ aṭṭhamāni khattiya-kumārakāṇaṃ aggaṃ SumittaBodhiguttābhidhāṇaṃ Sakya-puttayugam⁹ attanā samatṭhāne ṭhapetvā, kaṇiṭṭhassa rājakumārassa Sumittābhidhāṇassa¹⁰ kulavāsino datvā, jeṭṭhena Bodhiguttakumārena mahābodhiṇi¹¹ sampaticchāpetvā, mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni¹² āsiṇcitūṃ khattiyakulato¹³ catasso parihāradeviyo datvā, udakasiṇcanatthāya aṭṭha suvaṇṇabhikkāre¹⁴ aṭṭha rajatabhikkāre ca¹⁵ datvā, iminā parihārena¹⁶ mahābodhiṇi¹⁷ Gaṅgāya¹⁸ vibhūsitāṃ nāvāṃ āropetvā, saekādasabhikkhunīṃ Saṅghamittattheriṇi ca amaccaratanāṃ Aritṭhakumārāṇi ca Bodhiguttapamukhaṃ jātisampannakulāni ca tatth' evāropayitvā, sese sesanāvāsu āropetvā, sayam pi¹⁹ nagarā nikkhamitvā pubbāparasamud-davelāvalaggaṃ Viñjhātaviṇi²⁰ samatikkamma anupub-bena sattahi²¹ divasehi Tāmalittatitthaṃ²² anuppatto. An-

¹ B kuṭumbika-; S₁ kuṭimbiya-

² B tiraccha-; S₁ taccha-

³ B kuliṅga-

⁴ B kappakulāni

⁵ B sabbikāra-; S₂ sabbika-

⁶ B -vāḍakulāni

⁷ B -vaṇṇasajāṇaṃ

⁸ S₂ B Vedisadevisahodarāṇaṃ; S₁ Vethisa-

⁹ S₁ Sakka-putta-

¹⁰ S₂ B Sumittarājakumārassa kulavāsino

¹¹ S₁ mahābodhiyā

¹² B salilāni

¹³ B kulato 'va-

¹⁴ B -bhikkāra-rajatabhikkāre

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₂ -vareṇa

¹⁷ B bodhiṇi

¹⁸ S₂ Gaṅgāvi-

¹⁹ B omits pi

²⁰ S₂ B Viñjhāta-

²¹ S₁ sattadivasehi

²² B Tāmalittatitthaṃ

tārāmagge devanāgamanussā¹ gandhamālambārābharāṇa-
candanacunṇa² makarandavassehi mahābodhim pūjēta,
sattāhen' eva. Tāmalittatittham³ agamanūsu.

Tadā rājā mahābodhim anilabalavegavilulitajalanidhi-
velātate⁴ manorame mandape t̥apetvā, sattāhaṃ sakala-
Jambudīparajjena pūjetvā, suvaṇṇasaṅkhaṃ khattiya-
kaññāya hatthe t̥apetvā, rajatasāṅkhaṃ setthikaññāya⁵
karatale nidahitvā, dakkhiṇāvāttasetasaṅkhaṃ Brāhmaṇa-
kaññāya gāhāpetvā, Anotattasālilena t̥iḥi⁶ saṅkhehi
mahābodhiyā abhisekaṃ dāpetvā, māgasiramāse⁷ suk-
kapakkhassa pātipadadivase solasajāṭisampannakulehi sad-
dhiṃ mahābodhim ukkhipitvā, attano sirasi patit̥thāpetvā,
galappamāṇaṃ jalaṇidhisālilam ogāhetvā, alaṅkatanāvāya
suvaṇṇapīṭhe patit̥thāpetvā, Saṅghamittattherim pi sapa-
rivāraṃ nāvāya āropetvā, nānākulavāsiparivāre⁸ nāvāsu
āropetvā, BodhiguttaSumitte anusāsivā, amaccaratanaṃ
Ariṭṭhakumāraṃ āmantetvā: "Ahaṃ tāta mahābodhiṃ
tikkhattum sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjetvā, galamattaṃ⁹
sāgaravārim oruḥa mayhaṃ¹⁰ sahāyassa pesesiṃ,¹¹ so
pi evaṃ evaṃ¹² mahābodhim pūjetūti," Laṅkissarassa
sāsaṇaṃ adāsi

Vuttaṃ hi

Ahaṃ rajjena tikkhattum mahābodhim apūjayiṃ,¹³
Evaṃ¹⁴ eva hi pūjetu rājā rajjena me sakhaṃ ti.

Evaṃ rājā sahāyassa sāsaṇaṃ datvā,¹⁵ t̥ire t̥hito gaccha-
mānaṃ mahābodhiṃ d̥isvā, "Gacchati vata re Dasaba-
lassa¹⁶ sarasaraṃsijālam muṇcamāno¹⁷ mahābodhidu-
mindo ti," vatvā, añjalim paggayha, assūni¹⁸ pavat-

¹ B devamanussā

² S₂ B omit -cunṇa-

³ B -Tāmalitthi¹⁰

⁴ B anilapathavātavegavilulita-

⁵ S₂ -dīpe

⁶ S₁ satehi

⁷ B migasiramāse

⁸ S₁ -parivuto; S₂ -parivārīto

⁹ B galappattaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ omits mayhaṃ

¹¹ B pesesi

¹² B evaṃ eva

¹³ B apūjayi

¹⁴ S₂ evaṃ

¹⁵ B t̥ire'va t̥hito

¹⁶ B Dasabalassa raṃsijālaṃ; S₁ sarīraṃsijālaṃ

¹⁷ S₂ B vimuṇcamāno

¹⁸ S_{1,2} assuni

tento¹ yāva dasssanavisayam² olovento³ roditvā paṭi-
nivatti.⁴

Vuttam h' etaṃ.

Mahābodhiviyogena Dhammāsoko sasokavā,
Kanditvā paridevitvā agamāsi sakam puran ti.

Sā pi kho⁵ mahābodhisamārūhā nāvā jalaṇidhitālam
pakkhantā,⁶ mahāsamudde samantā yojane yojane⁷ vīciyo
vūpasantā,⁸ tattha Chaddantadahaṃ dassentā viya⁹ pañ-
cavaṇṇāni¹⁰ padumāni pupphitāni,¹¹ antalikkhe devinda-
raṅgamaṇḍalaṃ dassentiyo¹² viya devānaṃ caturaṅgasai-
gītiyo pavattiṃsu,¹³ ākāsaṇalathalarukkhādisanissitāhi
devatāhi pavattitā¹⁴ ativiya ulārā pūjā ahosi.

Tadā samuddavāsino nāgā mahābodhiṃ gahetvā,¹⁵
vikubbanam¹⁶ akāṃsu. Taṃ disvā Saṅghamittattheri
supaṇṇarūpam ādāya, kappānalakkhandhabhiṃsanena¹⁷
garuḷavesena¹⁸ ravituraṅgapatham¹⁹ pūretvā, sikhāmaṇi-
cijālena gāganam ekandhakāraṃ katvā, pakkhānilavege-
na²⁰ jalaṇidhipātālam āloḷetvā, yugantadinakarākārena
bhiṃsanakanayanayugalena²¹ bhujāṅgahadayaṇi²² bhin-
ditvā, samivattājalaṇidhinādasadisena²³ ravena santā-
setvā²⁴ nāgakulapalayam²⁵ akāsi. Te samuttāsarūpā²⁶
nāgā āgantvā, taṃ vibhūtiṃ passitvā mahātheriṃ
yāciṃsu.

¹ S₂ B vattento ² B dassanavisayā ³ S₂ B oloketvā

⁴ B nivatti, ⁵ S₂ omits kho

⁶ S₁ pakkantā ; B pakkhandā ⁷ B yojane once

⁸ S₁ vūpasamentā ⁹ S₂ B dassento

¹⁰ S₂ inserts ca ¹¹ B supupphitāni

¹² B dassentiyo viya ratanapañcaṅgaturiyasaṅgītiyo

¹³ B pavattayimṣu ¹⁴ B pavattitā rativiya

¹⁵ B gahetum ¹⁶ S_{1,2} vikubbanam ¹⁷ S₁ -kkhandhena

¹⁸ S₂ garuḷasena ; B garuḷarūpavesena

¹⁹ B savituraṅgapatham ²⁰ S₂ pakkhānilanivahena

²¹ S₂ kanakanayana- ²² S₂ bhujaga-

²³ S₁ -nālavisadena sadisena ²⁴ S₁ santāsentā

²⁵ B nāgakulapalāyanam ²⁶ B samutrastarūpā

"Ayye munindo mucalindaauragindassa bhogāvalim¹ attano gandhakūṭim katvā, sattāham tassa saṅgham akāsi.

Abhisambujjhanadivase² Nerañjarānādītire³ attano ucchitthapattam⁴ Mahākālanāgassa vissajjesi.

Uruvelanāgena māpitaṃ visadhūmadahanam agañetvā tassa saraṇasilābharāṇam adāsi.

Mahāmoggallānattheram pesetvā, Nandopanandanāgarājassa visasāgaram yugantadivasakaro viya sosāpesi.⁵

Evam lokanāyako amhākam upakārako tvam pi no dosam asarivā, muhuttam mahābodhim vissajjetvā, nāgalokassa saggāpavaggaṃ sampādehiti."⁶ Tam sutvā therī nāgānam⁷ mahābodhim vissajjetvā evam āha: "Nāgarasātalato⁸ yāva bhavaggā sakaladasasihaṣṣacakkavālesu mayham avisayappadeso nāma natthi, kattha ci pi gatam mahābodhim āharitum na me bhāro,⁹ tasmā tumhe sattāham mahābodhim pujetvā ānessathāti."¹⁰

Atha nāga mahābodhim sattahi ratanehi pūjentā nāgabHAVANAM abhiharitvā, sattaratanamaṇḍape¹¹ sattaratanapiṭhake sattāham¹² ṭhapetvā, setacchattam ussāpetvā, sabbakusumadāmādīhi pūjentā, nāganāṭikādīhi¹³ saṅgitim kārāpentā, sattāham nāgarajjena pūjetvā,¹⁴ āharitvā nāvāya patitthāpesum. Tam divasam eva nāvā Jambukolapattānam agamāsi.

Sā panāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evam Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā.

Katham raññā Devānampiyatissena patitthāpitā ti? Tada rājā Devānampiyatisso Sumana¹⁵ sāmaṇerassa vacanena māgasiramāsassa¹⁶ sukkapakke pāṭipadadivasato

¹ S₁ bhogavaliyam attano gandhakūṭiyam

² B abhibujjhana-

³ B Nerañjarātire ; S₁ Nerañjarāya nadi-

⁴ B ujjhitthapattam ⁵ B sussāpesi ⁶ B sampādetūti

⁷ B nāgabHAVANAM ⁸ B nāgadahalato

⁹ S₁ bhāro ti ¹⁰ B ānethāti ¹¹ S₂ B insert sattāham

¹² S₂ B omit sattā° ¹³ B nāganāṭakā-

¹⁴ B pūjetvā tato ¹⁵ B omits Sumana-

¹⁶ B migasiramāsassa

ppabbuti' nagarassa uttaradvārato patthāya yāva Jambukolapattanam maggaṃ sodhāpetvā, tattha vimalavipulavālukaṃ ¹ okiritvā, nagarato nikkhamanadivase uttaradvārasamipe samuddasālavatthusmiṃ t̥hito yeva mahāsamudde tāya vibhūtiyā āgacchantaṃ mahābodhiṃ therasānubhāvena disvā, tuṭṭhamānaso nikkhamitvā, ² sabbam maggam pañcavaṇṇehi pupphehi okirāpento, nānāvicittavatthadhajapaṭākā ³ ussāpento, antarantarā puṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīhi ⁴ racayanto, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ⁵ t̥hāne vicittakusumagghikāni sandassento, ⁶ ekāhen' eva Jambukolapattanaṃ gantvā, santavācisaṅgare vikaṣitapañcavaṇṇa ⁷ padumāni disvā, apagatajalanidhighosākāse ⁸ dibbaturiyaṃ ⁹ ravaṃ sutvā, sabbatālā ¹⁰ vacaraparivuto pupphadhūpagandhādīhi ¹¹ pūjento, pīvegena galappamaṇaṃ salilam ogahetvā, "Āgato ¹² vata re Dasabalassa sarasaramsijālavissajjanako ¹³ mahābodhidumindō ti," pasannacitto mahābodhiṃ ukkhipitvā, uttamaṅge sirasmim patit̥thāpetvā, "Saphalo me manussattapaṭilābho ti," cintento, Bodhiguttapamukhehi soḷasaṁjātisaṃpannakulehi ¹⁴ saddhim ¹⁵ muddhanādāya samuddato paccuttaritvā, jalanidhivelātate ramaṇiye maṇḍape ¹⁶ t̥thapetvā, sakala-Laṅkādi-parajjena mahābodhiṃ pūjetvā, soḷasakulānaṃ hatthe rajjaṃ vissajjetvā, sayāṃ dovārikat̥thāne ¹⁷ t̥thatvā, ¹⁸ tayo divase vividhapūjaṃ kārāpetvā, dasamiyaṃ ¹⁹ vibhūsitarathe t̥thapetvā, ulāram pūjaṃ kuru-māno, pācīna-Tissavihārat̥thānam ānetvā, saṅghassa pātārasam pavattetvā, Mahindattherena ²⁰ bhāsitaṃ tasmiṃ t̥hāne

¹ B -vipulapulīnam ² S₂ inserts sū ³ B paṭākāni

⁴ S₂ supanna-; B puṇṇaghatapūṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīni ⁵ S₁ tasmiṃ once ⁶ B dassento

⁷ S₂ B omīti vaṇṇa-

⁸ B -ghosākāseṇa

⁹ S₂ dibbaturiyavaram

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ B pupphagandhādīhi pūjayanto

¹² S₁ āgato āgato

¹³ B omīti sarasa-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts pi

¹⁵ B saddhim nādāya

¹⁶ S₁ paṇḍape

¹⁷ S₁ dovārikat̥thāne

¹⁸ B t̥thatvā tato divase divase

¹⁹ S₂ dasabhūmiyaṃ

²⁰ B Mahāmahinda°

Dasabalena kataṃ nāgadamanam sutvā, "Munindena nisajjādiparibhuttatthānesu¹ thūpādīhi sakkāraṃ karis-sāmiti," saññānaṃ karetvā, tato āharitvā Tavakkabrāhmaṇassa² gāṇadvāre thapetvā,³ pūjetvā evaṃ tasmim tasmim thāne pūjaṃ⁴ katvā

Suddhavālukasanthāre⁵ nānāpupphasamākule
Paggahītadhaje magge pupphaagghikabhūsite⁶ ti.

Evaṃ saṃvaṇṇite alaṅkatamagge⁷ rattindivam atandito pūjento, nagarāsannam ānetvā, cātuddasīdivase vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāya muttāphaladhavalavimala⁸pulinatthataṃ kuvalayacampakādikusumanikarābhikṣiṇṇaṃ gandhasalilapūritehi⁹ kamaluppapalavibhūsitehi¹⁰ puṇṇakalasaśahashehi viracitarucirantarāpaṇaṃ dhajataruṇanivāritadivasakarakiraṇasantāpam¹¹ agarudhūpaghanapātalaḍḍhinagaganatalam alaṅkatanagaram uttaradvārena pavesetvā, nāgresu¹² naccantesu gāyantesu¹³ vādantesu¹⁴ gandhabbāṃ¹⁵ karontesu selentesu nadantesu appoṭhentesu celukkhepasahassāni pavattiyamānesu nagaramajjhena maṅgalamahāvithiyā atiharitvā,¹⁶ dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā Mahāmeghavanam pavesetvā, yattha amhākaṃ lokanāyako khināsavanikaraparivuto nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi, purimakā¹⁷ ca tayo¹⁸ tādino samāpattiṃ appetvā nisīdiṃsu, yattha¹⁹ Kakusandhamunindassa sirīsamahābodhi Koṇāgamanamahesino udumbaramahābodhi Kassa-

⁶ S_{1,2} nisajjādinaṃ pari^o ² B Tavaggābrahmanassa

³ S₂ thapetvā ⁴ S₂ pūjetvā ⁵ B -vālukasandhāre

⁶ B pupphamagghikadhūpate ⁷ S₁ -maggena

⁸ S₁ -vimalapulina- ⁹ S₁ -pūjitehi

¹⁰ B vikasitapadumaniluppapalavibhūsitehi; S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ B dhajapatākataruṇanivāritadivasakarasantāpam

¹² S_{1,2} nāgresu

¹³ B gāyantesu gajjaṃ karontesu selentesu

¹⁴ S₁ vādantesu ¹⁵ S₂ gantabbāṃ

¹⁶ S₂ āharitvā; B paṭiharitvā ¹⁷ S₁ purimakā

¹⁸ B catasso tādino ¹⁹ B yattha vadatāṃ varassa Kaku^o

passa¹ vādataṃ varassa nigrodhamahābodhi patitthāsi,
tasmiṃ Mahāmeghavanassa tilakabhūte Sumanasamaṇe-
rassa vacanena paṭhamam eva parikaṃmasaṅkhate² bhū-
mippadese³ patitthāpesi.

Kathaṃ ?⁴ Tāni pana Bōdhiguttapamukhāni soḷasajāti-
sampaṇnakulāni sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāni⁵ rājavesaṃ
gaṇhiṃsu, rājā dovārikavesaṃ gaṇhi, soḷasakulāni mahā-
bodhim⁶ oropetvā patitthāpanatthāya⁷ tasmīṃ padese vis-
sajjesuṃ.

Mahābodhi tesaṃ hatthato muttamattā asitihatthappa-
māṇaṃ vehāsam abbhuggantvā, chabbannarasmiyo
muñci, rasmiyo⁸ sakaladīpaṃ⁹ pattharitvā upari Brahma-
lokaṃ āhacca aṭṭhaṃsu.

Vuttam hi.

Hatthato muttamattā sā asitiratanāṃ nabhaṃ,
Uggantvāna¹⁰ ito¹¹ muñci chabbannarasmiyo subhā ti.

Tam mahābodhipāṭihāriyaṃ¹² disvā saṅjātappasādāni
dasa¹³ purisasahassāni anupubbavipassanaṃ¹⁴ patthapetvā
arahattaṃ patvā pabbajiṃsu.

Yāva suriyass¹⁵ atthaṅgamā mahābodhi chabbannaras-
miyo vissajjenti¹⁶ antalikkhe aṭṭhāsi.

Atthaṅgate pana suriye otaritvā rohiṇī¹⁷ nakkhattena paṭ-
haviyaṃ patitthahi,¹⁸ saha bodhipatitthānā udakāvanipari-
yantaṃ katvā¹⁹ mahāpaṭhavi kampi, tāni mūlāni kaṭāha-
mukhavatṭito uggantvā taṃ kaṭāhaṃ vinandhantā²⁰ mahi-
talam otariṃsu.

¹ B Kassapasammāsambuddhassa nigrodha-

² S₁ -saṅkhāte

³ S₂ bhūsitappa-

⁴ B atha tāni pana

⁵ S₂ -bhūsitāni

⁶ B mahābodhioropanatthāya tasmīṃ tasmiṃ

⁷ S₂ patitthānatthāya

⁸ S₁ B omīti muñci rasmiyo

⁹ B sakaladisam

¹⁰ B uggantvā

¹¹ S₂ tato

¹² S₁ mahā te

¹³ B omīti dasa-

¹⁴ S₁ -vissanaṃ

¹⁵ B suriyatthaṅgamā

¹⁶ S₁ vissajjento

¹⁷ B rohani-

¹⁸ B patitthāsi

¹⁹ S₁ patvā

²⁰ B vinandhitvā pathavītalam ; S_{1,2} vinaddhantā

Samāgata¹ sakaladipavāsino gandhamālādhi² pūja-
yimsu.

Samantato dibbakusumāni vassimsu, ākāse dibbaturiyāni
vajjimsu.

Mahāmeghā vutthahitvā³ vutthipātam akaṃsu, ākāsa-
tthadevā⁴ viravimsu, vijjullatā niccharimsu,⁵ devatā sādhu-
kāram adamsu.⁶

Gahitamakarandamandamārutā⁷ vāyimsu, samantato
ghanasītalāhimavalāhakā⁸ mahābodhiṃ chādayimsu.

Evam mahābodhi⁹ paṭhaviyam patitthahitvā himagab-
bhe sannisiditvā¹⁰ sattāhaṃ lokassa adassanam agamāsi.
Atha sattadivasāvasāne vigatahimavalāhake nimmalākāse¹¹
mahābodhito chabbaṇṇarasmiyo¹² jalantā¹³ vipphurantā
niccharimsu.

Mahābodhikkhandho ca sākhaṃyo ca tāni ca pañca phalāni
dassayimsu.¹⁴

Mahindatthero ca Saṅghamittattheri ca rājā ca sabbe te
saparivārā mahābodhiṭṭhānam eva agamimsu.¹⁵

Kācaragāme¹⁶ khattiyā ca Candanagāme¹⁷ khattiyā ca
Tavakkabrahmaṇo¹⁸ ca sakaladipavāsino ca mahābodhipā-
tiḥariyam disvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ¹⁹ yeva²⁰ devatānubhāvena²¹
sannipatimsu.

Tasmim mahāsamāgame sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva
vijambhitapātiḥariyā²² mahābodhiyā pācīnamahāsākhato
ekam phalam pacitvā²³ vaṇṇato²⁴ parigalitvā therenopanite
hatthe patitthāsi.²⁵ Taṃ thero, "Ropaya mahārājāti,"
rañño adāsi.

¹ B samāgatā

² B inserts devamanussā

³ S₂ uttha-

⁴ B ākāśadevā; S₂ ākāśadesā

⁵ S₁ viniccharimsu

⁶ B akaṃsu

⁷ S₂ -makarandā; B gahitamakarantā niccharimsu
mandamārutā

⁸ S₁ -sītālā-

⁹ S₂ -dhiṃ

¹⁰ B nisiditvā

¹¹ S₂ nimmalākāye

¹² S₂ -raṃsiyo

¹³ S₂ dassimsu

¹⁴ S₂ B agamanisu

¹⁵ B Kādaragāme

¹⁶ B Khandagāme

¹⁷ Tavaggabrahmaṇo

¹⁸ B khaṇaṇṇeva

¹⁹ S₂ omits yeva

²⁰ S₂ devānu^o

²¹ S₁ vijahita-

²² S₂ pacitvā

²³ B vaṇṇato

²⁴ S₂ -tthāpitam

Rājā tam gahe tvā, suvaṇṇakāṭhe madhurapaṇṣum¹ ākiritvā gandhakalalam pūretvā, tasmiṁ ropetvā, mahā-
āsanatthāne tḥapesi, sabbesam passantānaṁ yeva tasmiṁ
khane catuhatthappamaṇā añṭha taruṇabodhirukkḥā utṭha-
himṣu.²

Rājā tam acchariyaṁ disvā setacchattena te³ pūjetvā,
saṅkhattayena abhisekaṁ⁴ datvā pūjam akāsi.

Tesu ekaṁ bodhirukkham āgamanakāle mahābodhiyā
tḥitatthāne Jambukolapattāne ropāpesi,⁵ ekaṁ⁶ Tavakka-
brāhmaṇagāme, ekaṁ thūpārāme, ekam Issarasamaṇā-
rāme,⁷ ekam paṭhamakacetiyaṭṭhāne,⁸ ekaṁ Cetiya-pa-
bate, ekaṁ Rohaṇajanapadassa Kācaragāme,⁹ ekaṁ tatth'
eva Candanagāme¹⁰ ropāpesi.

Tato itaresam pana catunnam phalānaṁ bijehi jāte dvat-
tiṁsa taruṇamahābodhi¹¹ pādape¹² samantā dipavāsinaṁ
hitāya sukhāya yojane¹³ yojane vihare patitṭhāpesi.

Sā paṇāyaṁ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹⁴ evaṁ rañña¹⁵ Devā-
nampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā.¹⁶

Katham Buddhādihi pūjitā ti?

Paṭhamam Bhagavatā anekalokadhātūsu asesadevama-
nussehi¹⁷ samāgantvā tibhuvananihitāni¹⁸ maniratanāni
āharitvā,¹⁹ kappam pi tḥatvā iddhibalena tādissaṁ locanam
māpitum pi²⁰ asakkuṇeyyatāya asādhāraṇena aparimita-
samayasamupacitakusalabalanibbattena animisena naya-
nayugalena sattāham pūjitā. Dutiyaṁ²¹ Dhammāsokana-

¹ B suddhapamsum

² S₂ -rukkham

³ S₂ B omīte ; B pūjetvā te

⁴ S₁ abhisekakaṁ

⁵ S₂ ropesi

⁶ B ekaṁ Tavaggabrahmaṇassa gāmadvāre

⁷ B -samaṇagāme

⁸ S₂ paṭhame

⁹ S₂ B -Kādara-

¹⁰ B Candagāme

¹¹ S₂ B taruṇabodhipādato

¹² S₁ -pādapehi

¹³ S₂ yojaniyayojaniyavihāre ; B yojaniyavihāre

¹⁴ B omīte -mahā-

¹⁵ S₁ rañña

¹⁶ B inserts ti

¹⁷ B omīte asesā-

¹⁸ S₂ vinihitā ; B tibhavāna vinihitāni

¹⁹ S₁ -ānītvā

²⁰ B omīte pi

²¹ B dutiyaṁ ca

rindena sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjitā. Tatiyaṃ Laṅkisa-
sarena Devānampiyatissena: "Yāva sāsanantaradhānā
tāva¹ rajjaṃ mahābodhipatibaddhaṃ² ti," sanarāmaraari-
yaparisaṃajjhe sāvetvā sakalaLaṅkādīparajjena pūjitā.

Tathā hi.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso devamanussehi saddhiṃ
sakalaḍḍipam ekamaṇḍapaṃ² viya alaṅkaritvā, suranara-
ṇayanamanoharam mahābodhipūjaṃ kārāpesi.³

Rājānubhāvena devānubhāvena ca Laṅkā pupphavitānaṃ
viya samalaṅkatā gandhabhājanam iva sugandhinī indacā-
pakaḷāpo viya vividharāgamahaddhajaṃālīṇī⁴ surapatisa-
majjamaṇḍalaṃ viya manoharasāṅgītinirantarā ahoṣi.
Kampamānā pana Laṅkābhūmi vikaca⁵pañcavaṇṇakusu-
manayanāni ummiletvā, vividhavihaṅgaravaturiyaghoṣaṃ
kārāpetvā,⁶ madhuramadhukaraṇādena gāyitvā, lalamāna-
pallavakaratalam pasāretvā naccantiva jātā—"Kim pana
sacetanānaṃ⁷ naccan ti."

Evam Buddhādihi pūjitā.

Kathaṃ Bodhiguttādihi paripālītā ti ?

Ath⁸ evaṃ raññā⁹ Devānampiyatissena puttanaṭṭu¹⁰pa-
ramparāya Laṅkāvāsinaṃ atthāya Mahāmeghavane mahā-
bodhiduminde patitthāpīte, Ariṭṭhakumāro bodhihārakehi
atthā khattiyehi saddhiṃ sakalakulavāsino¹¹ ādāya, rañño
santikaṃ gantvā, Dhammāsokanarindasaṃ¹²desaṃ dassetvā,
Bodhiguttapamukhānaṃ atthā Sakya¹³puttānaṃ nāma
gottaṃ kathetvā, tehi rājānaṃ¹⁴ vandāpesi.

Rājā te disvā, "Ete amhākaṃ Mahindattherassa mātulā
ti," tussitvā, saṃīpe¹⁵ nisīdāpetvā, "Sahāyena¹⁶ me kiṃ na¹⁷

¹ S₂ tāvajjaṃ ² B ekamaṇḍalaṃ ³ B kāresi

⁴ B vividharāgavantadhajaṃālīṇī ⁵ B vikasita-

⁶ S₂ B kāretvā ⁷ B sacetanā na naccanti

⁸ S₂ tath' eva ⁹ S₁ rañño ¹⁰ S₂ B -natta

¹¹ B sadisakulavāsino ¹² S₂ -narindassa saṃ^o

¹³ S₁ Sakka- ¹⁴ S₁ raññānaṃ ¹⁵ B sadise nisi^o

¹⁶ B sahāyo ¹⁷ B omits kiṃ na.

dinnañ ? — paṭhamañ sutavaram • Mahāmahindattheram pesetvā, pacchā dumarājena saddhiñ dhītarāñ¹ Saṅgha-mittattherim pesento, ime² pi suhadaya³ parañbandhuvagge pesesi, adinnañ tena me⁴ attamattam eva 'mahābodhi-5-parihāram ekako⁶ kathañ karissāmi?' uppajjamānasokañ sahāyo me⁷ dūram akāsīti," cintevā, tesāñ tñānantarāñi dātukāmo amaccehi saddhim mantevā, Bodhiguttakumāram⁸ morapāsādapadhānagharam āpetvā, tattha tisu⁹ divasasu attano karaṇiyāñ sakalamāṅgalāñ tassa kārāpento. mahābodhiyā saddhim¹⁰ āgatehi mahājanehi ca parihāram kārāpetvā, māṅgaladivase sayāñ sadasavasana-yugañ¹¹ nivāsetvā, sabbesam māṅgalavatthāni dātvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham piculamālake¹² sannipātevvā,¹³ Bodhiguttam tattha ānetvā, tassa¹⁴ tñānantarāñ nivedevā, "Ayañ Laṅkājayamahālekhaḥ mahābhikkhusaṅghāñ vandatīti," Sumittena tikkhattun sāvetvā, Bodhiguttena mahābhikkhusaṅghāñ vandāpetvā, rājagehañ gantvā, mahādvārāñ vivarāpetvā, tam anto¹⁵ nivesanam āpāpetvā, amaccagana-parivuto sihāsane nisinnō Sumittena Bodhiguttassa hatthe gāhāpetvā, "Laṅkājayamahālekhaḥ devañ vandatīti," tikkhattun vācāpetvā, Bodhiguttena attānañ vandāpetvā, tassa vinā¹⁶ makutena sabbālaṅkārena patimaṇḍitassa voṭṭhitam alaṅkātāñ sīsāñ disvā, kiritāñ tassa matthake patitṭhāpetvā, tam māṅgalahatthikkhandhe nisīdāpetvā, andhacolasihālā¹⁷ bhiddhānāñi tīñi setacchattāñi ussāpetvā, māṅgalabherim pahārāpetvā, mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatenā mahājānena

¹ B omits dhītarāñ² S_{1,2} imesu pi³ B suhadabandha-; S₂ suhadabandhu- ⁴ S₂ omits me⁵ S₂ omits from mahābodhi° to kārāpento in line 9⁶ B ekako 'va⁷ B me dukkaram⁸ B -kumārāñ gharam ānetvā.⁹ B tisu tñānesu¹⁰ B saddhiñ parihāram kārāpetvā¹¹ S₂ navasana-; B varavatthayugañ¹² S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picucammālake; B pidhuvamālake¹³ S₁ sannipatitvā¹⁴ B assa tñā° sāvetvā Laṅkājayalekhaḥ ¹⁵ S₁ attano¹⁶ S₁ vinā makumāreṇa¹⁷ B antacolasihālā

mahatā ca balakāyena parivārayitvā,¹ meghanādasannibhe-
hi maṅgalaturīyanādehi gharamayūre naccāpentam² naga-
ram padakkhiṇam kārāpetvā, vihāram gantvā, mahābo-
dhiṃ vandāpetvā, mahābodhiavidūre Mahindattherena ka-
thitattṭhāne gehaṃ kārāpetvā, "Tvam asambhinnavamso
hutvā mahābodhiṃ paripālehīti," vatvā, tasmiṃ vasāpesi.

Tathā Sumittassāpi Bodhiguttamaṅgalasadiṣaṃ sabbam
maṅgalam kārāpetvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham tatth³ eva
piculamā⁴ lake sannipātetvā, Sumittam tattha ānetvā,
"Jayamahālekha⁵ mahā⁶ bhikkhusaṅgham vandatīti,"
Candaguttena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Sumittena mahābhik-
khusaṅgham vandāpetvā, tam⁷ rājabhavanam ānetvā,⁸
sayam sihāsanāsīno⁹ Candaguttena Sumittassa hattho
gāhāpetvā, "Jayamahālekha¹⁰ devam vandatīti," tik-
khattum vācāpetvā, Sumittena attānam vandāpetvā, tam pi
sabbābharanabhūsitam kirītalaṅkatamatthakam katvā,
"Sumitta tvam sakalakulavāsīno gahetvā, Bodhiguttena
saddhim mahābodhiparihāram karohīti," vatvā, tathā
hatthikkhandhe nisīdāpetvā, sihapañjaram¹¹ āruya,¹² pura-
vanitā¹³ kamalinīnetuppala¹⁴ sahassehi pūjyamānam maṅ-
galamahāvithiyam carāpetvā, vihāram gantvā, mahā¹⁵-
bodhiṃ vandāpetvā, antonagare therena kathitattṭhāne
gehaṃ kārāpetvā,¹⁶ tasmiṃ vasāpesi.

Evam rājā BodhiguttaSumittānam abhisekam datvā,
tehi mahābodhiparihāram kārāpento¹⁷ pacchā sesānam
abhisekam adāsi.

"Candagutto mahābodhimāṅgale suvaṇṇabherim vāde-
tīti,"¹⁸ tassa Malayarājattṭhānam datvā, vīrabāhu¹⁹ janapa-
dam adāsi.

¹ S₁ parivāretvā ² B naccādentam ³ S₂ tath' eva

⁴ S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picuva-; B dhuvamālake

⁵ S₂ jayalekhake ⁶ B omits mahā-

⁷ B tam rājā rājabhavanam

⁸ B ānāpetvā; S₂ ānāpetvā ⁹ B sihāsane

¹⁰ S₂ omits -mahā- ¹¹ B sihapañcaram ¹² S₂ B āruha

¹³ B suravanitā- ¹⁴ S₁ -upphala- ¹⁵ S₂ B omits mahā-

¹⁶ B sopesi ¹⁷ B kārāpetvā

¹⁸ S₂ omits ti ¹⁹ S₂ bahu-

Devagutto mahā²bodhimaṅgale parittodakaṃ suvaṇṇa²-
bhiṅkārena maṅgaladantimattthake t̥hapetvā,³ nagaram
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā ānetūti," tassa⁴ Laṅkāmahāratt̥hikaṭ-
t̥hānaṃ⁴ datvā,⁵ caturassi⁶yabhūmim adāsi.

"Dhammagutto mahābodhimaṅgale saṅkhaṃ dhamatū-
ti,"⁷ tassa Moriyasett̥hit̥hānaṃ datvā, Moriyajanapadam
adāsi.

* "Suriya⁸ gutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabhiṅkārena
parittodakam upanetūti," tassa⁹ bhiṅkāragāhakaṭt̥hānaṃ¹⁰
adāsi.

"Gotamo mahābodhimattthake chattaṃ dhāretūti," tassa¹¹
chattagāhakaṭt̥hānaṃ¹¹ adāsi.

"Jutindharo¹² mahābodhimaṅgale rakkaṃ karotūti,"
tassa ārakkhapāricariya¹³tt̥hānaṃ adāsi.

Evam att̥hannaṃ bhātukānaṃ t̥hānantaraṃ datvā, sesā-
nam pi mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatānaṃ ca t̥hānantaraṃ
dāpesi.

Tesu sett̥hikula¹⁴jet̥thassa asiggāhakaṭt̥hānaṃ, Brāhma-
ṇakula¹⁵jet̥thakassa¹⁵ Brāhmaṇarājatt̥hānaṃ,¹⁶ kuṭumbiya¹⁷-
kula¹⁷jet̥thakassa uttarāpathanāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ, vaṇṇikula¹⁸jet̥-
t̥hassa mahāvāṇija¹⁸nāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ dhanuggahakula¹⁹jet̥th-
assa¹⁹ mahābodhiārakkhitatt̥hānaṃ, taraccha²⁰kula²⁰jet̥thas-
sa taraccha²¹nāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ, kuṇṇakula²²jet̥thassa kuṇṇa-
nāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ, kappakakula²³jet̥thakassa²³ kappakanāya-

¹ S₂ B paritto^o mahā^o

² S₂ omits suvaṇṇa^o

³ S₂ t̥hatvā

⁴ S₁ -rat̥thikaṭt̥hānaṃ

⁵ S₂ katvā

⁶ S₂ caturassa

⁷ B dhammabhūti

⁸ B sūriya^o

⁹ S₂ ath' assa

¹⁰ S₂ -gāhat̥thā-

¹¹ S₂ chattagāhat̥thānaṃ

¹² B Jutindaro

¹³ S₁ paricariya-

¹⁴ S₂ B -kule and so throughout

¹⁵ S₂ B -jet̥thassa

¹⁶ B Brāhmaṇanāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ ; S₁ Brāhmaṇassa rāja^o

¹⁷ B kuṭumbiya-

¹⁸ S₁ vaṇṇikula^ojet̥thamahāvāṇija-

¹⁹ S₁ inserts from pesakāranāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ to gandhakā-
rakula- as in lines 2-4, p. 167

²⁰ B tiraccha-

²¹ B tiraccha-

²² B kappakule

²³ S₂ B -jet̥thassa

ka¹ttāhanam, balatthakulajetthassa balattha²dvāranāyaka-
ttāhanam, pesakāarakulajetthassa pesakāranāyakatthānam,
kumbhakarakula³jetthassa kumbha⁴kāranāyakatthānam
mālākarakulajetthassa mālākāranāyakatthānam, gandha-
karakulajetthassa gandhakāranāyakatthānam, sibbakakula-
jetthassa ⁵ mahāsibbakanāyakatthānam, ⁶ sūdakakula-
jetthassa mahānasa⁷rakkhitanāyakatthānam, kammā⁸aku-
lajetthassa kammāranāyakatthānam, lohakarakulajet-
thassa lohakāranāyakatthānam, suvaṇṇakarakulajetthassa
atthātulanāyakatthānam, ⁸ vaddhakikulajetthassa Laṇ-
kāmahācariyatthānam, cittakarakulajetthassa cittakāra-
nāyakatthānam, ātojjavādakulajetthassa paṭahavāda¹⁰nāya-
katthānam, chattakarakulajetthassa chattakāranāyakatthā-
nam, uyyānapālakulajetthassa uyyānagopakavidhānatthā-
nam evamādikānam yathā yuttāni tthanantarāni datvā,
“Tumhe Sumittānumate ¹¹ tthatvā, yathā ¹² yuttam mahā-
bodhiparihāraṁ karontā Bodhiguttassāpi pāricariyaṁ karo-
thāti,” sabbe te gāmaṇyehi ¹³ santappesi.

“Catasso khattiyakaṇṇāyo kanakarajatakalase gahetvā,
mahābodhiyaṁ salilāni āsiṇcantūti,” tāsāṁ sabbālaṅkā-
rabhūsitānaṁ kiritaṇṇakāmatthakānaṁ parihārābhisekaṁ
nāma ¹⁴ tthanantaram adāsi, catasso pi tā parihārābhiseki-
niyo ¹⁵ rājakulam pavasiṁsu.

Tadā sā Anulā devī tena mātugāmasahassena saddhim
Saṅghamittattheriyā santike pabbajitvā, na cirass’ eva
saparivārā arahatte patitthāsi.

¹ S₂ B kappanāyaka-

² B balatthā-

³ S₂ gives -kula- and so to the end of the clause ; B -kule ;

S₁ kumbha^o to gandhakāranā^o in margine

⁴ S₂ kammā-

⁵ S₂ -jetthakassa

⁶ B mahāsibbakatthānam

⁷ S₂ mahāyarakkhika- ; B mahānasanāyakatthānam

⁸ B atthakulanāyakatthānam ; S₂ addhakula-

⁹ B vaddhakakule

¹⁰ S₂ paṭavāda- ; B muraṇṇavādakatthānam

¹¹ S₁ Sumittānumati tthatvā ¹² B inserts 'va

¹³ S₁ -vārehi ¹⁴ S₁ parihārābhisekanāyakatthānantaram

¹⁵ S₁ -sekāniyo

'Ariṭṭhakumāro pi rājānaṃ jānāpetvā,¹ pañcahi purisa-
tehi saddhim Mahāmahindattherassa² santike pabbajitvā,
na cirassa' eva so³ pi saparivāro arahatte-paṭiṭṭhāsi.

Rājā tasmīṃ samaye nagarassa' ekapasso Hatthālākānaṃ⁴ 4
nāma ramaṇiyyaṃ vihāraṃ⁵ kārapetvā, Saṅghamittat-
theriyā adāsi, sā saparivārā tattha vasanti jinasāsanāni
yaddhesi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ rājā Laṅkāsaṃ⁵ janakumudavanam
pabodhentena Mahāmahindattheracandena⁶ bhāsamānaṃ⁷
gaganasannibham Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, taṃ⁸ sama-
nindaṃ vanditvā, sabbesaṃ ṭhānantaragāmavaradānaṃ⁹
sannivedetvā,¹⁰ ekamante nisinno : "Paṭiṭṭhitaṃ nu¹¹
kho bhante mahābodhiparipālākānaṃ dvinnam¹² mahāle-
khakānaṃ kulāṃ¹³ asmiṃ dīpe ti?" vatvā, "Paṭiṭṭhitaṃ
mahārāja kulam mūlāni paṇ' assa na tāva¹⁴ otarantīti,"
vutte, "Kadā pana bhante tesāṃ kulānaṃ¹⁵ mūlāni¹⁶
otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissantīti?" vatvā, "Yadā te mahārāja
puttanattārehi¹⁷ saddhim mahābodhiparihāraṃ karonti,
tadā tesāṃ kulānaṃ¹⁸ mūlāni¹⁹ otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissan-
tīti," vutte, tussitvā, "Kulitṭhiyo²⁰ bhante tesāṃ kuto
laccāhāmiti?" vatvā²¹ "Te²² eva mahārāja attano samāna-
kuladhitaro jānantīti,"²³ vutte gehaṃ gantvā, mahālekha-
dāyama²⁴ pakkosāpetvā, "Vāṇsaṃ vo²⁵ paripālethāti," vatvā,
"Deva amhākaṃ theriyā sahāgatā amhākaṃ samānakula-

¹ B anujānāpetvā

² B omits mahā-

³ B omits so pi

⁴ B Hatthālākānaṃ

⁵ B Laṅkāsaṃ rajanakumudākaraṃ

⁶ S₂ Mahāmahindattheraṃ sobhamānaṃ

⁷ B bhāsamānagaganasannibham

⁸ B taṃ mahindaṃ vanditvā

⁹ MSS. ṭhānantaraṃ

¹⁰ B sanniveditvā

¹¹ S₁ nanu

¹² S₂ cittaṃ

¹³ B kulāṃ Laṅkadīpe ti

¹⁴ B tāva na

¹⁵ B S₂ kulassa

¹⁶ S₁ mūlānīti ot^o nā^o bhavissantīti

¹⁷ S₁ puttadārehi

¹⁸ B S₂ kulassa

¹⁹ S₁ mūlānīti

²⁰ S₁ kulitṭhiyo

²¹ B vutte

²² S₂ va te va; S₁ Te evaṃ āha

²³ B jānissantīti

²⁴ B -lekhaḍvayaṃ

²⁵ B te

kumārikāyo ¹ saṁvijjantīti," vutte, tussitvā tesam ² vatthābharanādini dāpesi.³ Tadā Bodhigutto Saṅghamittatthēriyā santike Hatthālakārāme ⁴ vasamānam Moriyāvamsajam Bodhiguttatthēriyā ⁵ kanitthabhaginiṁ Sunandā⁶sāmaṇerim ⁷ dhavalavāsakam ⁸ acchādetvā, sabbābharanena alaṅkaritvā, tato yāva sakiyam geham tāva maggam soḍhāpetvā, kadalitoranam bandhāpetvā,⁹ punṇakalassamālāhi ¹⁰ samalaṅkaritvā, mahatā parihārena ¹¹ ānetvā attano gehe patitthāpesi.

• Sumitto ¹² pi attano mātunattāram Vedisa¹³puravāsiniṁ Hatthālakārāme ¹⁴ vasamānam apabbajitam Sumanakumārikam tath' eva ānetvā, attano gehe vasāpesi. Tadā Sunandādeviyā ¹⁵ Mahābodhiguttam ¹⁶ paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesum Mahindo Vidhurindo ¹⁷ ti.

Sumanādeviyā ¹⁸ pi Sumittam paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesum Kassapo Saṅghamitto ti.

Atha rājā te cattāro bhātaro ānāpetvā,¹⁹ "Ime kumārakā abhijātā asambhinnaSakyaputtā ²⁰ mahābodhiparihārassa ²¹ anucchavikā, imesam thānantarāni dassāmīti," amaccehi²² saha mantetvā, tesu Mahindakumārassa Cūlajayamahālekhatthānam,²³ Kassapakumārassa Parihāramahā²⁴setthitthānam, Vidhurindakumārassa Laṅkāparisuddha²⁵nāyakatthānam, Saṅghamittakumārassa Culla²⁶setthitthānam datvā, gānavarehi ²⁷ te santappesi.²⁸

¹ S₂ -dārikāyo

² S₂ B omīti tesam

³ B dāpetvā tato

⁴ B Hatthālakārāme

⁵ S₂ B Bodhimitta-

⁶ S₂ B Sunanda-

⁷ S₁ -sāmaṇeram

⁸ B dhavalavasanam

⁹ S₂ B bandhitvā

¹⁰ B punṇaghatasamālādīhi

¹¹ B parivārena

¹² S₁ Sudatto

¹³ S₁ Vethisa-

¹⁴ B Hatthāla°

¹⁵ B Sunandadeviyā

¹⁶ S₂ Mahābodhiyāguttam

¹⁷ B Vidhūrindo

¹⁸ B Sumanadeviyā pi Sumittapaṭicca

¹⁹ B ānāpetvā

²⁰ S₂ asmimnaSakyaputtā

²¹ B -parihāranucchavikā

²² B amacce saha

²³ S₁ Cūlajaya-; B cūlajayamahālekha-kathānam

²⁴ S₂ omīti -mahā-

²⁵ B -parisuddhā-

²⁶ B cūla-

²⁷ S₁ -varehi

²⁸ B tesam santappesi

Tato ¹ rājā Mahāmahindattherena saddhiṃ mantetvā,²
 “Evaṃ mahābodhiparihāraṃ karontūti,”³ cārittaṃ
 thapetvā, “Idaṃ tumhe parihārathāti,”⁴ taṃ Bodhigutta-
 sumitte sampaticchāpetvā, anusānivaccharam⁵ parihāraka-
 janaṃ ⁴ sannipādetvā,⁵ yathā fajjam mahābodhiyā pūjaṃ
 kāraṇetvā, mahālekhaḥakayugena ⁶ mahābodhiyā abhiselāni
 dāpesi.

Evaṃ samantā vitthatāyatanimmalajalanidhivasanāya ⁷
 maṇiganaḥajutinikarasamujjalaratanākaramekhalāya ama-
 ramithuna ⁸ nayanamanoharadhāraṇidharapayodharāya va-
 navasundharāpulinatalanipatitakusumaraṇaṅgarāgāya ⁹ pā-
 talapūgaphalataralamāṇiramaṇiyasatarāṅgaGaṅgāhārāya ¹⁰
 sakusumapallavabhārabharitaMalayavanagahanadhammil-
 lakalāpāya sugāṭadhātupūjāvibhūsitĀnurādhapuravara¹¹ va-
 danarajanikarāya dinakaravarava¹² msasambhūtamahāpālā-
 laṅkārabhūtāya¹³ Laṅkāmahesiyā mahāvihāratanamakūṭa-
 matthake marakatamaṇibhūtā saggāpavaggaṃaggā janana-
 yanamanorasāyini¹⁴ namitāmaranaramolimālīni muninda-
 nayanindanilamaṇikalasaviniggataaṃsujālasalilābhisekā-
 bhi¹⁵ sekinī Mahābodhiguttādīhi¹⁶ paripālītā ti.

Ettāvataṃ sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā,
 kenānītā, kena patitthāpitā, kena pūjitā, kena paripālītā ti?
 ete pañca abbhantarapaṇhā vissajjitā honti.

Evaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅ-
 kādiṇe patitthitā.

Ettāvataṃ ca

¹ B tattha ² S₁ nimantetvā ³ B omits ti taṃ

⁴ S₂ pāṭihārikajanaṃ ; B parihārikajanaṃ

⁵ S₂ sannipādetvā ⁶ S₂ mahālekhaḥayugena

⁷ B -jalanidhijaghanavasanāya ⁸ B bhamaramituna-

⁹ B vanavasundharapūlinanipatitakusumaparāgaraṅga-
 rāgāya

¹⁰ B pātalapūgaphalapavāḷamaṇiramaṇiyatarāṅgamālā-
 Gaṅgāhārāya sukusumapallava- ¹¹ S₂ B omit -vara-

¹² B omits -vara-

¹³ S₂ B omit -bhūtāya

¹⁴ B -manorasāyaṇī aparimitā-

¹⁵ S₂ omits -sekābhi-

¹⁶ B mahābodhibodhirattādīhi

Ken' atthena mahābodhi kassa sambandhinī ca sā?
Kiṃ sādhiṇī abhiṭṭhuta kena kattha ppatitṭhitā ti?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā¹ vissajjentena² mayā³ Mahā-
bodhivaṃso dassito.

Evaṃ Laṅkālokaḥitaṃ sāsanavuddhiṃ
Saṃsādhento⁴ esa⁵ mahābodhidumindo
Laṅkādiṇe ramme⁶ Mahāmeghavanasmīṃ⁷
Atthā⁸ dighaṃ kālāṃ⁹ anekabbhutayutto ti.

Dumindāgamanakathā.

Ganthehi¹⁰ tisahashehi upetaṃ hadayaṅgaṃ
Sundaram madhuraṃ suddhaṃ subhaṃ sotarasāyanaṃ
Citaṃ yaṃ kusalaṃ tena duminde¹¹ Sugatodaye
Pasādena Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ racayatā¹² mayā
Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu Saddhammo, devo sammā pavassatu,
Lokaṃ rakkhantu rājāno,¹³ pajā pappontu nibbutiṃ.¹⁴
Ahaṃ tu paramaṃ¹⁵ bodhim patvā Dhammam anuttaraṃ
Desetvā paṇino¹⁶ sabbe moceyyaṃ¹⁷ bhavabandhanā¹⁸
Tamaṃ viddhaṃsitum¹⁹ kātum ālokaṃ aṇṇumālino
Loke asmiṃ yathā hoti ekakālāṃ²⁰ samatthata,
Dukkaṃ lokassa nāsetum sukhaṃ kātum tathā mama

¹ S₂ mahāpañhe

² B vissajjantena

³ S₂ B omīṭ mayā

⁴ S₂ saṃsāvento ; S₃ saṃsādentō

⁵ S B omīṭ esa

⁶ B ramma-

⁷ B -vanamhi

⁸ B omīṭs atthā ; S_{1,2} atthāsi

⁹ B kālāṃ hobbhutayutto 'va atthāsīti

¹⁰ B gandhehi

¹¹ S₂ dumindena

¹² S_{2,3} racāna ; B racayitaṃ

¹³ S₂ dhammikā hontu rājāno

¹⁴ S₂ nibbutin ti

¹⁵ S₁ varasambodhiṃ ; S₃ paramasambodhiṃ

¹⁶ S₂ jantuno

¹⁷ S₃ moceyya

¹⁸ Here S₁ ends with the words Bodhivaṃso niṭṭhito

¹⁹ B vimāṇsitum ; S₂ viddhaṇsitam

²⁰ B ekaṃ kālāṃ

Sāmatthatā sadā hotu saṁsāre sarato sato.¹
 Kapparuḁkhasamānassa sattānaṁ vasato² bhava
 Paññābhagavatī mayhaṁ vuddhiṁ gacchatu³ sabbadā.

Mahābodhivaṁso niṭṭhito.

¹ B sarato sato ti. *Here B ends with a colophon for which see pages v and vi* ² S₂ vasatā ³ S₃ gacchantu

INDEX OF WORDS.

- | | |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Akanit̥ṭha, 150, 151 | Amarāvikkhepikā, 110 |
| Aggibrahma, 102 | Ambalaṭṭhikā, 93 |
| Anguttaranikāya, 94, 95 | Arit̥ṭha, 145, 154, 155, 163, |
| Angulimāla, 83 | 168 |
| Ajātasattu, 85, 88, 89, 96 | Arindama, 11, 72 |
| Atidevā, 10 | Alakadeva, 115 |
| Atula, 10, 11 | Avantiraṭṭha, 98 |
| Atthadassi, 11 | Avici, 57 |
| Aditinandana, 123 | Asaññivādā, 110 |
| Adhiccasamuppannikā, 110 | Asandhimittā, 152 |
| Anāthapiṇḍika, 58, 59, 60 | Asoka, 98, 101, 102, 105, 106, |
| Anupiya, 26 | 107, 109, 110, 113, 116, |
| Anurādha, 112, 116, 120, 170 | 119, 130, 141 |
| Anuruddha, 94, 96 | Assamaṇḍala, 136 |
| Anulā, 121, 122, 144, 145, | Ahogaṅga, 106 |
| 146, 167 | |
| Anotatta, 36, 100, 101, 152, | Ānanda, 7, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65, |
| 155 | 66, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88, 89, |
| Anoma, 26 | 90, 91, 93, 94, 96 |
| Antakaketu, 32 | Āravāla, 113 |
| Antānantikā, 100 | Ālavaka, 83 |
| Apadāna, 94 | Ālāra, 28 |
| Aparagoyāna, 74 | Āsālhi, 88 |
| Aparaseliya, 97 | |
| Abhaya, 112, 126, 132, 133, | It̥ṭhiya, 116 |
| 135, 136, 143 | Itivuttaka, 94 |
| Abhidhammapitaka, 94, 95 | Inda, 19, 24, 33, 40, 56, 81, |
| Amarapura, 45 | 90, 118 |
| Amaravati, 2 | Issara, 162 |

Uggasenanda, 98
 Uchedavādā, 110
 Ujjeni, 99
 Uttara, 10, 115
 Uttarakuru, 74, 77
 Uttiyo, 116
 Udayabhaddha, 96
 Udāna, 94
 Uddaka, 28
 Upaka, 38
 Upacara, 13
 Upatissa, 7
 Upāli, 91, 92, 93,
 Uposatha, 106
 Uppalavaṇṇā, 7
 Ubhaka, 98
 Uruvelā, 28, 35, 38
 Usabha, 4
 Usiraddhaja, 12

Ekabyohārika, 96
 Ekarājajātaka, 11
 Elāra, 133

Okkāka, 13
 Ojadipa, 126

Kakudha, 126, 135, 136
 Kakusandha, 11, 126, 127,
 159
 Kajaṅgala, 12
 Kaṇṭhaka, 25
 Kaṇḍula, 133
 Kathāvatthu, 94
 Kadamba, 120, 134, 135
 Kanakadattā, 128, 129
 Kapilapura, 7, 19, 23, 28, 40,
 43

Kapilavatthu, 13, 98
 Kamālāsanaśūnu, 2
 Kammāra, 135, 136
 Kalandaka, 92
 Kalyāṇa, 13
 Kalyāṇidesa, 132
 Kasmīra, 113, 114
 Kassapa, 11, 86, 114, 129,
 160, 169
 Kassapagotta, 115
 Kassapiya, 97
 Kākandaka, 96
 Kākavaṇṇatissa, 132
 Kācaragāma, 161, 162
 Kāḷa, 31
 Kāḷadevala, 18
 Kāḷakārāmasuttanta, 114
 Kāḷāsoka, 96, 98
 Kālapāsāda, 138
 Kāliṅga, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72,
 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79
 Kāliṅgabodhiḥātaka, 62
 Kāliṅgabhāradvāja, 80, 82
 Kāliṅgaratṭha, 66
 Kāludāyi, 39
 Kāsika, 14, 17
 Kisāgotamī, 24
 Kuṇjara, 134
 Kuḍḍavātakaḥpāsāna, 135, 136
 Kuntamālaka, 134
 Kumbalavātā, 136
 Kumbhakaraāvātā, 135
 Kumbhaṇḍa, 135
 Kulācala, 83
 Kuveṇī, 111, 112
 Kuvera, 58
 Kusarāja, 50
 Kusinārā, 84, 87

Kusumapura, 153
 Kusumasara, 42
 Kelāsa, 13, 24, 26, 45, 79, 121
 Kevattānanda, 98
 Koṇāgamana, 11, 127, 128,
 129, 159
 Koṇḍañña, 10, 50, 51
 Korāṇḍavaṇṇa, 98
 Korabya, 98
 Kōlita, 7
 Kosala, 59, 61
 Khantivādajātaka, 11
 Khandha, 4
 Khujjamātularukkha, 135, 136
 Khuddakavatthu, 94, 95
 Khema, 7, 11, 127
 Khemavati, 127

 Gaṅgā, 20, 27, 50, 66, 68, 96,
 97, 108, 154, 170
 Gajakumbhaka, 135, 136
 Gaṇatissa, 112
 Gandhamādanapabbata, 121
 Gandhāra, 113
 Giri, 135
 Giridīpa, 131
 Girimekkhala, 31
 Gokulika, 96
 Gothābhaya, 132
 Gotama, 7, 95, 166
 Gotamī, 41
 Godāvari, 50
 Govisāṇakananda, 98

 Cakkaratana, 71, 74, 78
 Caṇḍavajji, 105
 Caṇḍālagāma, 100, 135
 Candagutta, 98, 152, 165

Candanagāma, 161, 162
 Cara, 13
 Cariyāpīṭaka, 94
 Cānakka, 98
 Cīṇṇavasi, 10
 Cittakūta, 62
 Cittayamakapañha, 105
 Citrakūtaḥaṃsa, 55
 Cullakālīṅga, 66
 Cullajaya, 169
 Cūlodara, 83, 131
 Cūlasutasomajātaka, 11
 Cetiyagiri, 138, 139, 141
 Cetiyapabbata, 162
 Cetiyavāda, 97
 Coraga, 114
 Chaddanta, 55, 64, 75, 100,
 156
 Channa, 25, 26
 Channagārika, 97

 Jaṭika, 10
 Jambukola, 145, 157, 158, 162
 Jambudīpa, 2, 12, 53, 73, 74,
 87, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106,
 109, 117, 118, 127, 129,
 130, 131, 132, 140, 141,
 148, 149, 152, 153, 155,
 163
 Jambusaṇḍa, 81
 Jayanta, 129, 130
 Jayamahālekha, 165
 Jātaka, 94
 Jālīka, 98
 Jutindhara, 166
 Jetaṛājakumāra, 44
 Jetavana, 25, 45, 53, 59, 82,
 88

Jotipāla, 11

Jotiya, 135

Tatīyasāṅgīti, 111

Tathāgata, 59, 60, 61, 88, 96,
101, 110, 126, 127, 128,
132

Tambapaṇṇidīpa, 113, 115,
116, 119, 120, 141, 143, 146

Tambapaṇṇinagara, 112

Tambapaṇṇisarasa, 111

Tavakka, 159, 161, 162

Tāmalitta, 154, 155

Tālacatukka, 135, 136

Tittirajāṭaka, 109

Tipitaka, 113

Tissa, 5, 11, 83, 117, 138, 158

Tissakumāra, 102, 106

Tissatthera, 105, 111

Tissabrahma, 104

Tusitapura, 5, 12, 14

Tusitabhavana, 12

Telumapāli, 135, 136

Thūnu, 12

Therīgāthā, 94

Dantapurānagara, 66

Damila, 133

Dasabala, 1, 8, 39, 42, 58, 85,
87, 88, 95, 96, 101, 124,
132, 133, 143, 158, 159

Dasaratha, 13

Dasasatanayana, 31

Dasasiddhakananda, 98

Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā,
110

Dīghagāmaṇi, 112

Dighanikāya, 94, 95

Dīghapāsāṇaka, 136

Dīpaṅkara, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10,
51

ḍiyavāsa, 135, 136

Dutthagāmini, 132

Dutīyasāṅgīti, 98

Dundubhissara, 115

Devakūta, 126

Devagutta, 166

Devānampiyatissa, 82, 113,
116, 117, 133, 137, 141,
157, 162, 163

Devānampiyavacana, 138

Devinda, 40, 116

Dhatarattha, 58, 64

Dhananaṇḍa, 98

Dhaniya, 83

Dhammaguttika, 97

Dhammacakka, 5, 38, 89

Dhammadassi, 11

Dhammapada, 94

Dhammaruciya, 97

Dhammādevī, 98

Dhammāsoka, 82, 110, 116,
118, 145, 147, 153, 156,
162, 163

Dhammuttariya, 97

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhāna, 94

Nandakumāra, 43

Nandana, 123

Nandanavana, 22, 123, 133,
134, 137

Nandanasarasa, 22, 106

Nandā, 5

Nandivaddhana, 98

Nandopananda, 157

Narinda, 59, 123

Narindakula, 98
 Nāgadīpa, 131
 Nāgarājā, 10, 11
 Nārada, 10
 Nālanda, 93
 Nigaṇṭha, 135
 Nigrodha, 136
 Nigrodhakumāra, 100, 101, 102
 Niddesa, 94
 Nimi, 13
 Neraṇjara, 8, 28, 29, 35, 157
 Nevasaṇṇināsaṇṇivādā, 110

Pañcasikha, 31, 57
 Paṭisambhidā, 94
 Paṭhamasaṅgīti, 95
 Paṇḍavācala, 27
 Paṇḍukananda, 98
 Paṇḍukābhaya, 112
 Paṇḍugatinanda, 98
 Paṇḍurāja, 112
 Paṇḍuvāsadevarāja, 112
 Pannattivāda, 97
 Paduma, 10
 Padumā, 4
 Pabbata, 11
 Parinibbāna, 144
 Paribhājaka, 135
 Pāṭaligāmaka, 96
 Pāṭaliputta, 96, 98, 99, 108, 113, 141, 144, 145, 147, 153
 Pāsānatittha, 134, 135
 Piṇḍagavesaka, 9
 Piyadassi, 11
 Pilayakūta, 126, 129
 Pukkusa, 83
 Puggala, 94

Pubbavideha, 71, 72, 73
 Pubbaseliya, 97
 Purindada, 39
 Petavatthu, 94, 122
 Phussa, 11

Bakabrahma, 83
 Balākapāsāṇa, 135
 Bārāṇasī, 130
 Bāhulika, 97
 Bimbā, 20, 25, 40, 41, 42
 Bimbisāra, 27, 38
 Bindusāra, 98
 Buddha, 1, 7, 8, 9, 12, 28, 30, 34, 35, 39, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 72, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 89, 91, 95, 97, 101, 102, 104, 105, 117, 118, 125, 129, 132, 133, 134, 140, 141, 147, 148, 149, 162, 163
 Buddharasmi, 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 83, 126, 147
 Buddhavaṃsa, 41, 94
 Bodhigutta, 154, 155, 158, 160, 163, 164, 165, 167, 169, 170
 Bodhiguttattherī, 169
 Bodhiṭṭhāna, 127
 Bodhiphala, 60
 Brahma, 1, 3, 8, 12, 16, 20, 27, 35, 37, 38, 40, 51, 57, 64, 79, 89, 108, 151
 Brahmajāla, 93, 94, 115
 Brahmaḍatta, 93, 130
 Brahmaḍeyya, 123
 Brahmaloaka, 35, 54, 83, 103, 104, 151, 160

Bhagavat, 1, 5, 34, 35, 37,
39, 41, 43, 44, 56, 59, 63,
64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88,
89, 93, 97, 116, 124, 125,
126, 144, 147, 162, 170

Bhagīratha, 13

Bhaṇḍuka, 116, 119

Bhattagga, 138

Bhaddakaccāna, 112

Bhaddayānika, 97

Bhaddasāla, 116

Bhaddasena, 98

Bharatha, 13

Bhavagga, 57

Bhārati, 114

Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, 92

Bhūtapālananda, 98

Makara, 24, 25

Makha, 13

Magadha, 35, 85, 96

Maṅgala, 10

Maṅgura, 98

Majjhadesa, 12

Majjhantika, 113

Majjhima, 115

Majjhimanikāya, 94, 95, 113

Maṇiakkhika, 132

Maṇḍadīpa, 129, 130

Mattābhaya, 144

Madanasara, 24

Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112

Manu, 13

Mandākinī, 3

Mandāra, 81

Mandhātu, 13, 50

Marutta, 135, 136

Marumba, 135, 136

Malaya, 20, 165, 170

Malla, 34

Mahāaṅgaṇaka, 136

Mahāuposatha, 13

Mahākappina, 83

Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91,
93, 94, 95, 110

Mahākāla, 157

Mahākālinga, 66

Mahājanakajātaka, 11

Mahātittavāna, 126, 127

Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127,
146

Mahādhammarakkhita, 106,
113, 114

Mahānāga, 121, 132

Mahānāgavāna, 130, 141,
142

Mahānārada Kassapajātaka,
114

Mahānīpa, 135, 136

Mahānomavane, 127, 128

Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41

Mahāpaduma, 134

Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153,
156, 160, 161

Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170

Mahābodhivāmsa, 1, 171,
172

Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58,
64, 103

Mahābhoga, 78

Mahābhogakula, 78

Mahāmandhātu, 13

Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 138
144, 164, 168, 170

Mahāmāyā, 7, 14

Mahāmegha, 161

- Mahāmeghavana,, 112, 123,
 124, 126, 127, 129, 133,
 134, 137, 138, 144, 159,
 160, 163, 168, 171
 Mahāmogallāna, 59, 157
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114
 Mahāratttha, 113, 114
 Mahārattthaka, 114
 Mahārittho, 139
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100
 Mahāvibhaṅga, 92
 Mahāsaṅkhaṇḍapāla-jātaka,
 Mahāsaṅghika, 96
 Mahāsammata, 13
 Mahāsāgaravana, 129
 Mahāsutasomajātaka, 11
 Mahāsudassana, 13
 Mahāsudhamma, 129
 Mahāsumana, 131
 Mahinda, 99, 141
 Mahindakumāra, 169
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,
 137, 140, 146, 158, 161,
 163, 165
 Mahindarāja, 102
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114
 Mahimsāsaka, 97
 Mahesakkha, 10
 Mahodara, 131, 132
 Mahosadha, 50
 Māgadāyaka, 96
 Māgadha, 1, 28
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83
 Māyā, 14, 17
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,
 37
 Mithilā, 50
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 138
 Mugapakkhajātaka, 11
 Muṭasiva, 112
 Muṇḍa, 96
 Meru, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,
 122
 Moggallāna, 83
 Moggali, 104
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 105,
 110, 113, 147
 Moriyajanapada, 166
 Moriyānagara, 98
 Moriyavaṃsa, 169
 Moriyasetthitthāna, 166
 Yakkha, 109
 Yaṭṭhālatissa, 132
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110
 Yasodharā, 42
 Yugandhara, 63, 139
 Yonakaratttha, 114
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115
 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114
 Raghu, 13
 Ratthapālananda, 98
 Ratana-vāluka-cetiya, 132
 Ramma, 5, 8
 Rammavatī, 4, 5
 Ravipatha, 130
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,
 93, 116
 Rājagahika, 44
 Rājagiriya, 97
 Rāma, 13
 Rāhu, 140
 Rāhula, 40, 43
 Revata, 10, 96
 Roja, 13

Rohaṇa, 162

Rohiṇi; 13

Laṅkā, 1, 112, 113, 117, 120,
123, 124, 126, 130, 138,
141, 146, 155, 163, 164,
166, 167, 168, 169, 170,
171

Laṅkāḍīpa, 35, 82, 97, 111,
112, 117, 122, 130, 146,
147, 149, 153, 158, 171

Laṅkāpura, 112

Laṅkhiyana, 38

Lālarattha, 111

Lumbiniyana, 14

Lomāhaṃsajātaka, 11

Vajji, 96

Vajjiputtaka, 96, 97

Vaḍḍhamānapura, 127

Vanavāsi, 113, 114

Vāṇavāsika, 83, 114

Vāraraḍḍagaha, 27

Vararoḍḍa, 13

Varakalyāṇa, 13

Varaḍḍīpa, 128, 129

Valāhaka, 76

Vasavatti, 33

Vasavattimāra, 31

Vājirīya, 97

Vālukārāma, 96

Vijaya, 111, 112

Vijayārāmauyyāna, 135, 136

Vijayuttara, 31

Vijitāvi, 10, 11

Viñjhātavi, 154

Vidūdabha, 98

Videha, 50

Vidhurinda, 153, 169

Vinaya, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89,
91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 103,
105, 110

Vīpassi, 11

Vibhajjavādi, 95, 110

Vimānavatthu, 94, 122

Virūḷha, 58

Virūpakka, 58

Visākha, 28, 59

Visālapura, 129

Vissakamma, 22, 57, 89, 148

Vejayanta, 45

Vedisa, 98, 116, 154, 169

Veḷuvana, 39

Vepulla, 76

Vebhāra, 89

Vesālīka, 96

Vesālī, 92, 96

Vessantarattabhāva, 12

Vessabhu, 11

Sakiya, 108

Sakka, 11, 20, 27, 36, 57, 64,
79, 141, 148, 152

Sakya, 41, 43, 87, 98, 112,
118, 154, 163, 169

Sagarasāgara, 13

Saṅkantika, 97

Saṅkassanagara, 57, 152

Saṅkhaḍḍajātaka, 11

Saṅgha, 118, 123, 124, 125

Saṅghamitta, 99, 169

Saṅghamittattherī, 82, 145,
153, 154, 155, 156, 157,
161, 164, 167, 168

Saṅghamittā, 102, 116, 144

Saccasāniyutta, 122

Sañjaya, 98
 Saññivādā, 110
 Sattapaññi, 89
 Sattubhattajātaka, 11
 Saddhamma, 52, 86, 122,
 171
 Santussita, 31
 Sabbakāmi, 96
 Sabbañjaha, 98
 Sabbananda, 130
 Samiddha, 128, 131
 Samiddhi, 128
 Sambala, 116
 Salākagga, 138
 Sarabhaṅga, 50
 Salilavatī, 12
 Sasakapasāna, 135
 Sasajātaka, 11
 Sasapāna, 136
 Sassatavādi, 110
 Sassatikā, 110
 Sahampati, 31
 Saṃyuttanikāya, 94, 95
 Sākiya, 13, 14, 19, 22, 40, 41,
 44, 98, 112
 Sākiyani, 116
 Sākya, 22, 27, 43
 Sāgata, 5
 Sāgala, 50
 Sāgaliya, 97
 Sārameyavesi, 111
 Sāriputta, 83, 94
 Sāvatti, 44, 45, 53, 58, 59,
 87
 Sikhi, 11
 Siggava, 104
 Siddhattha, 11, 27, 31, 32,
 33

Siddhatthika, 97
 Sineru, 10, 48, 57, 62, 71,
 84
 Sindhana, 76
 Siridevatā, 122
 Sirisavatthu, 112
 Silācetiyaṭṭhāna, 132
 Sītavana, 44
 Siha, 10
 Sihapura, 111, 112
 Sihabāhu, 111
 Sihala, 111, 112
 Sihalabhāsā, 1
 Sihasinānatittha, 135, 136
 Setakaṇṇika, 12
 Senānikutimbika, 28
 Senāninigama, 28
 Sugata, 35, 41, 171
 Sujāta, 10, 11
 Sujātā, 28
 Suññāgāra, 44
 Sutasoma, 50
 Sutta, 95
 Suttanipāta, 94
 Suttapiṭaka, 95
 Suttavāda, 97
 Sudassana, 5, 11, 129
 Sudinna, 93
 Sudeva, 4
 Suddhodana, 7, 14
 Sudhammattheri, 130
 Sudhammā, 129
 Sunandā, 5, 169
 Suppiya, 93
 Suppāraka, 49
 Subhakūṭa, 129
 Subhadda, 85, 86
 Sumaṅgala, 5, 11

- | | |
|--|-------------------------|
| Suṃana, 10, 99, 116, 119,
140, 141, 146, 157, 160,
169 | Suvannabhūmi, 113, 115 |
| Sumanakūṭa, 128, 131, 132 | Susīma, 11 |
| Sumanā, 169 | Susunāga, 96 |
| Sumitta, 112, 154, 155, 164,
165, 167, 169 | Soṇatthera, 113, 115 |
| Sumedha, 2, 5, 8, 10 | Sotthiya, 30 |
| Sumedhā, 4 | Sobharāja, 128 |
| Suyāmadevarāja, 31 | Sobhita, 10 |
| Suyāmavibudhādhipa, 16 | Somanassa, 130 |
| Suragaja, 41 | Hatthāḷhaka, 168, 169 |
| Surinda, 28 | Hāritamahābrahma, 64 |
| Suriyagutta, 166 | Himavat, 2, 5, 113, 114 |
| Suruci, 10 | Himavantadesa, 115 |
| Suvaṇṇapāli, 112 | Hiyagalla, 136 |
| | Hemavata, 97 |

The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.